

## PANORMIA

<sup>1</sup>Prima pars istius libri<sup>2</sup> continet: De fide. De diversis heresibus. De sacramento fidei, id est<sup>3</sup> baptismate, et ministerio<sup>4</sup> baptizandorum et consecrandorum<sup>5</sup> et consignandorum et consignatorum et de<sup>6</sup> observatione singulorum, et quid conferat baptisma, quid confirmatio. De sacramento corporis et sanguinis Domini<sup>7</sup>. De missa et<sup>8</sup> sanctitate aliorum sacramentorum<sup>9</sup>.

---

<sup>1</sup> Capitulum prime partis Be; Incipiunt capitula Admg.GcWd; Incipit Panormia Ivonis Carnotensis episcopi Oe; Decreta Yvonis Prometheus curialis Of fo. 1v, repeated. De prima parte Ld. Capitula prime partis PtRaVp; Incipiunt octone divisiones SIWc. *In other copies these and other forms of the title precede the Preface; see too below, before c 1. No title LePwQeRbVo. BdBe<sup>2</sup>Wd number the headings within the contents list. In Ph this capitulatio follows 8. 134 and the Prologue; in We it is after 8.136*

<sup>2</sup> istius lib. AdBdBeFcGcLdMgOaOePfPkPtRbSIVmVoVpVqWcWe; huius lib. CaRaTc; canonum Tb; (Prima pars continet istius libri Se); om. PhQe

<sup>3</sup> id est] et Se

<sup>4</sup> ministerio AdBeCaMgPtRbSeSITbTcVmVp; misterio OaPfVo

<sup>5</sup> consecrandorum AdBeCaGcLdLeMgMq<sup>2</sup>PfPhPtPwRaRbSITbTcVoVpWe; consecrantium CcFcOaOePkQeSe; secrandorum Mq; baptizatorum Vm

<sup>6</sup> consignandorum et [om. Bd] consignatorum et de (om. Rb)

BdBeCaCcGcLdLeMgMqPhRaRbSITbVmVoVp; consignatorum et consignandorum et de Ad; consignandorum et de FcOeQeTc; signandorum et OaPf; consignatorum et We

<sup>7</sup> Domini AdBeGcMgOePtRaRbSeTbVmVoVpVqWe; Christi CaOaPfTc; dominici Ld

<sup>8</sup> et om. Bd, de add. VmVo

<sup>9</sup> sanct. al. sacr. AdBeCaCcOaPfPwRaTcVp; al. sacr. sanct. FcMgOePkPtQeSeVmVoWe; de al. sacr. sanct. GcLdMqRbTbSl. Prima - sacr. repeated before Bk. I, with many variants, CaCcOa. Le has only summary to Bk I, followed by cap. 1

### [Capitula secunde partis]<sup>1</sup>

Secunda pars continet: De constitutione<sup>2</sup> ecclesie. De oblationibus fidelium.

De dedicatione<sup>3</sup> et consecratione ecclesiarum et altarium. De sepultura<sup>4</sup>. De<sup>5</sup>

presbiteris et de eorum ecclesiis<sup>6</sup>. De decimis<sup>7</sup>. De legitima possessione et de<sup>8</sup>

confugientibus ad ecclesiam. De sacrilegio. De libertorum tutela. De alienatione et

commutatione<sup>9</sup> rerum ecclesiasticarum. De scripturis<sup>10</sup> et conciliis autenticis<sup>11</sup>. De

consuetudinibus. De ieunio et elemosina.

---

<sup>1</sup> Capitula secunde partis CaPtRaVp; Item cap' secunde partis Be; De secunda parte LdTb; Secunda pars SeWc; Cap. secundi libri Tc; om. AdFcGcMgOaPfPhPkQeRbSIVmVoVqWe

<sup>2</sup> constitutione AdBeMgPfSeTbTcVm; constructione Ca; institutione Vp

<sup>3</sup> ecclesie add. Vp

<sup>4</sup> et add. CaTc, om. MgPfTbVp

<sup>5</sup> De MgPfTbTcVp; om. Ca

<sup>6</sup> eorum eccl. CaMgPfTb; eccl. eorum Tc

<sup>7</sup> decimis CaMgPfTb; decima Tc

<sup>8</sup> de CaPfTb; om. MgTc

<sup>9</sup> commut- CaMgPfTb; mut- Tc

<sup>10</sup> sepulturis Rb<sup>11</sup> conc. aut. AdBeOaPfRbSeTbVoVpVq; aut. conc. CaTc; conc. autenticiis Mg; conc. non auctenticis Vm

---

*[Capitula tercie partis]<sup>1</sup>*

Tertia pars continet:<sup>2</sup> De electione et consecratione pape<sup>3</sup> archiepiscoporum, episcoporum<sup>4</sup>. De ordinibus. De clericis et<sup>5</sup> laicis ordinandis et<sup>6</sup> non ordinandis. De mutatione episcoporum. De ordinatis et<sup>7</sup> non reordinandis<sup>8</sup>. De continentia ordinatorum. De simoniace ordinatis et ordinatoribus, qui omnino sunt<sup>9</sup> deponendi et qui misericorditer reconciliandi. De professione hereticorum. De lapsis in sacris ordinibus qui non debeant ministrare et qui misericorditer<sup>10</sup> ad ministrandum possint<sup>11</sup> accedere. De clericis homicidis qui non debeant<sup>12</sup> ministrare.<sup>13</sup> De usurariis. De servis per ignorantiam ordinatis<sup>14</sup>, qui debeant manere in ordinatione<sup>15</sup> qui non. De clericis ebriosis, scurrilatoribus<sup>16</sup>. De monachis.<sup>17</sup> De etate qua possint<sup>18</sup> parentes contradicere<sup>19</sup> religioni filiorum et qua<sup>20</sup> non possint<sup>21</sup>. De viduis et virginibus velatis. De abbatissis.

---

<sup>1</sup> Capitula tercie partis CaPtRa; Item tertie partis Be; De tertia parte LdTb; Tertia pars SeWc; Cap. secundi libri Tc; om. GcMgOaPfPhQeRbSIVmVoVq

<sup>2</sup> Tert. – cont. om. Rb<sup>3</sup> et add. GcMgRbTc, om. CaLdPfTbVm<sup>4</sup> episcoporum CaGcMgPfTb; et episcoporum Rb; om. LdTc<sup>5</sup> et CaMgPfTb; De Tc<sup>6</sup> de add. Tb, om. CaMgPfTc<sup>7</sup> et CaPfTbTc; om. Mg<sup>8</sup> -andis MgPfTbTc; -atis Ca<sup>9</sup> sunt CaMgPfTc; om. Tb<sup>10</sup> corr. fr. merito Rb<sup>11</sup> -int MgPfTbTc; -unt Ca<sup>12</sup> -eant CaMgTbTc; -ent Pf. et qui debeant add. GcTb. et qui possint add. Rb<sup>13</sup> De clericis hom. – min. om. Ra<sup>14</sup> -atis MgPfTbTc; -ans Ca<sup>15</sup> ordinatione CaOaPf; ordine GcMgMqRb; ordine et Tb; ordinatione et Tc<sup>16</sup> De clericis ebr. - scurr. (scurt- Rb) CaGcMgMqOaPfRbSITbVq; De clericis scurrilibus et adulatoribus RaTc; De cl. ebr. aleatoribus, scurulatibus Vm<sup>17</sup> De clericis (ebriosis add. and canc. Ra) arma sumentibus et aruspices et (vel Ra) similia exercentes consulentibus et ebrietati vel aliae insistentibus. De laicis aleatoribus add. Ra after ordinatione qui non, Tc here; om.

AdBdBeCaCcFcGcLdMgOaObOdOeOfPfPhPkPtPwQaQeRbSeSgSITbVaVmVoVpVqWcWe

<sup>18</sup> possint CaMgPfTb; possunt Tc<sup>19</sup> vel concedere add. Rb<sup>20</sup> corr. fr. quia Pf<sup>21</sup> possint CaPfTb; possunt GcMgTc

*[Capitula quarte partis]<sup>1</sup>*

Quarta pars continet: De primatu et dignitate Romane ecclesie. De conciliis convocandis. De provincia<sup>2</sup> quomodo constituenda sit<sup>3</sup>. De potestate primatum<sup>4</sup> et metropolitanorum<sup>5</sup> episcoporum. De negotiis et causis clericorum ubi debeant tractari<sup>6</sup>. De spoliatis revestiendis<sup>7</sup>. De accusatione et<sup>8</sup> quo ordine et a quibus personis et adversus quas personas<sup>9</sup> debeat vel non debeat fieri. De testibus qui et quomodo et quot et in quo negotio testificari debeant vel non. De induciis quo tempore et quanto<sup>10</sup> dande sunt<sup>11</sup>. De subterfugientibus quanto tempore et qua ratione exspectari debeant<sup>12</sup>. De iudicibus quales debeant esse et quando sententiam iudicii debeant proferre<sup>13</sup>. De appellatione quo tempore et qua ratione debeat fieri et de pena male appellantium.

<sup>1</sup> Capitula quarte partis CaPtRa; Item Be; Quarta pars Se; De quarta parte Tb; Capitula libri quarti Tc; om. GcLdMgOaPfQeRbVmVoVqWc

<sup>2</sup> providentia Vq

<sup>3</sup> constituenda sit GcLdMgRbTbVmVoVq; sit continenda Be; sit constituenda CaPfRa; sit custodienda Tc

<sup>4</sup> -atum CaGcMgPf; -atum TbTc

<sup>5</sup> et ceterorum add. Tc, om. CaGcMgPfRaTbVm

<sup>6</sup> agi Rb

<sup>7</sup> rev. CaMgPfTbVm; revestigendis Gc; restituendis Tc

<sup>8</sup> et CaGcMgPfVm; om. TbTc

<sup>9</sup> quas personas CaMgTbTc Vq; personas quas Pf

<sup>10</sup> quo tempore et quanto CaGcMgTbTcVoVq; quo tempore et quanto tempore OaRa; quanto temp. et quo tempore Pf

<sup>11</sup> sunt CaPfTcVq; sint GcMgRbTb

<sup>12</sup> exp. deb.] exspectandi sint Rb

<sup>13</sup> et quando - proferre CaGcMgPfRaRbTbVmVoVq; om. Tc

*[Capitula quinte partis]<sup>1</sup>*

Quinta pars continet: De clericis sola infamia sine<sup>2</sup> testibus accusatis<sup>3</sup>, quota manu se debeant purgare. De causis<sup>4</sup> et negotiis<sup>5</sup> laicorum. De vocatione<sup>6</sup> excommunicandorum. De licita et illicita excommunicatione<sup>7</sup>. De absolutione<sup>8</sup>. De illis qui excommunicatis fidelitate aut sacramento astricti sunt quod possunt sine<sup>9</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Capitula quinte partis CaPtRa; Item Be; De quinta parte LdTb; Quinta pars SeWc; Cap. quinti libri Tc; om. GcMgOaPfPhRbSIVmVoVq

<sup>2</sup> sine CaGcMgTbTc; sive Pf

<sup>3</sup> test. acc. CaPfRbTbTc; acc. test. GcMg

<sup>4</sup> causis CaMgPfTb; causa Tc

<sup>5</sup> clericorum et add. Tc, om. CaMgPfRaRbTb

<sup>6</sup> voc- CaGcMgPfTb; convoc- Tc

<sup>7</sup> et de absolutione add. Tc, et add. Mg, om. CaGcPfRaRbTbVoVq

<sup>8</sup> solutione Rb

<sup>9</sup> possunt sine CaPfTbTcVq; possint absque GcMgRb

periurio absolvi ab illo<sup>10</sup> sacramento. De hereticis post mortem excommunicandis.  
Quod sit communicandum non ex nomine excommunicatis<sup>11</sup>.

---

<sup>10</sup> abs. ab illo CaGcMgPfTb; ab illo solvi Tc

<sup>11</sup> sit comm. (communicatum corr. fr. excomm- Rb, cum add. Vo) non ex nomine (ratione PhTb) excommunicatis (-antis Pf) BeCaGcLdMgPfPhRaRbTbVmVoVq; sit comm. (corr. fr. excomm-) cum nomine non excomm. Sl; sit comm. non nomine communicantis Oa; non sit comm. excommunicatis Tc. Non facile excommunicandum add. Be

*[Capitula sexte partis]<sup>1</sup>*

Sexta pars continet: De nuptiis quo scilicet<sup>2</sup> tempore et inter quas personas et qua de causa debeant<sup>3</sup> fieri. De tribus<sup>4</sup> que perfectum reddunt coniugium. De perfecto et imperfecto coniugio. De concubinis. De coniugibus quorum alter sine altero continentiam vovit vel religionis habitum sumpsit. De uxoribus qui<sup>5</sup> viris in captivitatem ductis aliis nupserunt. Quod sit coniugium inter personas eiusdem religionis, hoc est inter gentiles, inter<sup>6</sup> Iudeos. Inter personas vero que non sunt eiusdem religionis vel fidei non potest fieri coniugium. Quibus de causis non debeat solvi coniugium<sup>7</sup>. Cuiusmodi coniunctio non facit coniugium. De separatione coniugii non ob causam fornicationis<sup>8</sup>.

---

<sup>1</sup> Capitula sexte partis CaPtRa; Item Be; De sexta parte LdTb; Cap. sexti libri Tc; Sexta pars Wc; om. GcMgOaPfPhRbSeSIVmVoVq

<sup>2</sup> quo sc. GcMgPfTb; sc. quo CaTc

<sup>3</sup> -eant CaGcMgPfTc; -ent Tb

<sup>4</sup> tribus CaGcMgTbTc; tribubus Pf

<sup>5</sup> que a Rb

<sup>6</sup> inter GcMgPfTb; et Tc; et inter CaRb

<sup>7</sup> debeat solvi coniugium CaGcMgRaVq; debeat [fieri add. and canc.] coniugium solvi Be; debeant solvi coniugia OaPfTc

<sup>8</sup> Quibus de causis - forn. BeCaGcMgOaPfPtTcVmVoVq; om. Tb; De separatione -forn. om. Ph

*[Capitula septime partis]<sup>1</sup>*

Septima pars continet: De separatione coniugii ob causam fornicationis carnalis<sup>2</sup>. De viro qui cum alterius uxore<sup>3</sup> fornicatur quod<sup>4</sup> post mortem mariti<sup>5</sup> non possit eam<sup>6</sup> habere uxorem. De interfectione<sup>7</sup> coniugum suarum. De fornicatione

---

<sup>1</sup> Capitula septime partis CaPtRa; Item Be; Septima pars SeWc; De septima parte Tb; Cap. septimi libri Tc; om. GcMgOaPfPhRbVmVoVq

<sup>2</sup> forn. carn. BeCaPfRaTc; carn. forn. GcMgRbTbVoVq

<sup>3</sup> alt. ux. CaMgPfTbVq; ux. alt. RbTc

<sup>4</sup> quod GcMgRbTbVq; quia CaPf; quam Tc

<sup>5</sup> mariti GcRb<sup>2</sup>TbTcVq; viri Pf; marti Rb; om. CaMg

<sup>6</sup> eam CaGcMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>7</sup> interfectione BeCaMgPfSIVq; interactoribus GcTbTc; interfectore Be<sup>2</sup>RaVo; interfectionibus Rb

spirituali, quod propter eam licite dimittatur<sup>8</sup> uxor. De reconciliatione coniugum. De sacramento quod<sup>9</sup> debent viri facere<sup>10</sup> mulieribus et mulieres viris suis<sup>11</sup> quando reconciliantur. De subiectione qua<sup>12</sup> debent uxores viris suis<sup>13</sup> subici<sup>14</sup>. Qua<sup>15</sup> ratione non debet fieri coniugium<sup>16</sup> inter parentes. De eo quod unus vir<sup>17</sup> non potest duas commatres ducere unam post aliam. De eo qui<sup>18</sup> cum filiola sua aut commatre sua aut<sup>19</sup> qui filium suum baptizavit<sup>20</sup> aut cuius uxor filium<sup>21</sup> aut privignum suum<sup>22</sup> de sacro fonte levavit aut ad confirmationem tenuit et ideo voluit separari<sup>23</sup>. In quo ramusculo consanguinitatis possunt<sup>24</sup> coniugia fieri. De accusatione consanguinitatis<sup>25</sup> a quibus personis debet fieri<sup>26</sup>. De sacramento quod debet fieri et quomodo debet fieri<sup>27</sup>. De inquirenda parentela et de<sup>28</sup> incestuoso discidio. De gradibus consanguinitatis<sup>29</sup> recto et transverso ordine dispositis.

<sup>8</sup> -atur CaMgPfTc; -itur Tb

<sup>9</sup> sacramento quod GcMgPfTb; sacramentis que CaTc

<sup>10</sup> viri fac. CaGcMgPfTc; fac. viri cum Tb

<sup>11</sup> viris suis CaMgPfTb; viris Rb; om. Tc

<sup>12</sup> qua CaMgPfTc; quam AdRbTb

<sup>13</sup> suis CaMgPfTb; om. RbTc. quando reconc. - suis in mg. Ad

<sup>14</sup> subici CaMgPfTc; om. RbTb

<sup>15</sup> Cui Rb

<sup>16</sup> deb. (debent Vo) fieri con. CaMgRbTbVoVq; fieri deb. con. Pf; deb. con. fieri Tc

<sup>17</sup> unus vir MgPfTbTc; vir unus Ca

<sup>18</sup> qui CaMgPfTc; quod OaTb

<sup>19</sup> sua aut CaMgOaTbVq; aut Pf; dormierit et Tc

<sup>20</sup> -avit CaPfTbTc; -averit Mg

<sup>21</sup> aut cuius ux. filium CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>22</sup> suum CaMgPfTb; om. RbTc

<sup>23</sup> et ideo voluit (-unt Tb) sep. (separi Rb) CaMgPfRbTb; ut separat Tc

<sup>24</sup> possunt CaMgPfTb; possint Tc

<sup>25</sup> osuunt coniug. – consang. om. Oa

<sup>26</sup> De accus. cons. (et add. Mg) a quibus pers. deb. fieri CaLdMgPfRaSeTb; om. Tc

<sup>27</sup> et quomodo - fieri placed below after De gradibus Ca. De sacramento – fieri in mg. Be

<sup>28</sup> de CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>29</sup> consanguinitatis CaMgPfTbVmVo; sanguinitatis Oa; parentele Tc

### [Capitula octave partis]<sup>1</sup>

Octava pars continet: De homicidio spontaneo et non spontaneo<sup>2</sup> et quod potest fieri sine peccato. De eo qui quemlibet clericum occiderit, quid debeat emendare. De eo qui percusserit mulierem in utero habentem et obortierit<sup>3</sup> utrum homicidium fecerit necne<sup>4</sup>. De incantationibus et divinationibus et diverso genere

<sup>1</sup> Capitula octave partis CaPtRa; Item Be; De octava parte LdTb; Octava pars Se; Cap. octavi libri Tc; viii Wc; om. MgOaPfPhRbSIVmVoVq

<sup>2</sup> spontaneo et non spontaneo CaLdMgOaPfTb; spontaneo RbVq; sponte et non sponte facto Tc

<sup>3</sup> et obortierit MgPfTbVo; et abortiverit CaTc; abactivum Rb

<sup>4</sup> utrum hom fec. necne CaMgPfTb; an sit hom. vel non Tc

magice artis. De natura demonum. De sortibus<sup>5</sup>. De observatione dierum et mensium. De iuramento quod<sup>6</sup> debeat teneri necne<sup>7</sup>, et quos habeat comites. De<sup>8</sup> omni genere mendacii.<sup>9</sup>

*[Expliciunt capitula]<sup>10</sup>*

<sup>5</sup> sordibus Rb

<sup>6</sup> quod CaPfTbTc; quid Mg

<sup>7</sup> necne CaMgPfTb; vel non Tc

<sup>8</sup> et Rb

<sup>9</sup> Mn breaks off here and resumes in c 9 below. Item de mendacio add. in mg. Bd. Qe leaves a third of fo. 100v blank here.

<sup>10</sup> Exp. cap. BdPwTcWe; om. AdCaMgPfPhRaSITbVoVqWc. Frater Nicolaus Lant fidel' complevit add. We. Cc then begins, Prima pars istius libri continetur. Ea lacks capitula entirely. Mq follows directly with short rubrics to the cc. of Book I, of which, after some uncertainty, cc 3 – 65 are preceded by a sequence of letters (acting as numbers); Vo has a new rubric: Incipiant capitula primi libri canonum, and then copies out all the rubrics of Book I, numbering the first 11 as i-viii, one omitted, then xiii, xii, before giving up. OaPwQe repeat the capitula to bk I, and a second hand in Oa then adds:

*Quid penitentie et qualiter agere debeant qui magna crimina committunt*

Quatuor quadragesime penitentibus de criminalibus. Omnes dies Veneris per annum .. et comedat victum quadragesimalem

## Incipit Panormia Ivonis Carnotensis episcopi<sup>1</sup>

1<sup>2</sup>

*De fide sancte Trinitatis<sup>3</sup>*

Credimus unum Deum esse Patrem et Filium et Spiritum sanctum. Patrem eo quod habeat Filium, Filium eo quod habeat Patrem, Spiritum sanctum eo quod sit ex Patre et Filio. Pater ergo principium<sup>4</sup> deitatis, qui sicut nunquam fuit non<sup>5</sup> Deus, ita nunquam fuit<sup>6</sup> non Pater, a quo Filius natus, a quo Spiritus sanctus non natus quia non

<sup>1</sup> Incipit - episcopi BdCbObOfPkPwBrant; Incipiunt decreta sanctorum pontificum (patrum MqOeRbVcVp) AdBeGcLdLeMhMkMmMqOeRbSIVcVpVqWc; Incipit liber pannormie Ivonis venerabilis Carnotensis episcopi de multimoda distinctione scriptorum sub una castorum eloquiorum facie contemptarum Lg; Incipiunt sanctorum patrum decreta Mf; Canones Ivonis Carnotensis qui Pannormia dicuntur Oa; Incipiunt capitula dogmatis Pt; Prima pars RaVp; Incipiunt .... Sg; Incipit liber primus deflorationis canonum Ivonis Carnotensis episcopi Tc; Incipiunt decreta pontificum VaVo; Incipit pars prima Wc<sup>2</sup>; om. CaLcMgPfPtRaSeTbVm. Se has here an arbor consang. In Ph fo. Ir is too faded to read on microfilm.

<sup>2</sup> om. BbEa

<sup>3</sup> De - Trin. in mg. Ad<sup>2</sup>BeCaGcLdMgOePdPfSe, text AdMhMkMmPwRaRb(adding prima pars)SIVaVcVmVoVpVqWc; i. De fide in mg. Bd; i in mg. Be; De fide Oa; Incipiunt capitula dogmatis Augustini de fide sancte Trinitatis Pt; Ex Niceno concilio. De - Trin. QeTb; De fide s. Trin. unum Deum esse Patrem et Filium et Spiritum sanctum in text, Credimus in Deum Patrem et Filium et Spiritum Sanctum in mg. Rb; Ambrosius add. in mg Vc; om. LeMjMoTc.

<sup>4</sup> dicitur add. Tc, om. CaGcMgPfTb

<sup>5</sup> ss Mo<sup>2</sup>

<sup>6</sup> superscr. Tc

est Filius, neque<sup>7</sup> ingenitus quia non est Pater, nec factus Spiritus sanctus<sup>8</sup>, quia non est ex nihilo, sed ex Deo Patre<sup>9</sup>, et Deo Filio<sup>10</sup> Deus procedens. Pater eternus, eo quod habeat Filium eternum cuius eternus sit Pater, Filius eternus eo quod sit<sup>11</sup> Patri et Spiritui sancto<sup>12</sup> coeternus. Spiritus sanctus eternus eo quod sit Patri<sup>13</sup> et Filio coeternus. Non<sup>14</sup> confusa in una persona Trinitas, ut Sabellius dicit, neque<sup>15</sup> separata aut divisa in natura divinitas<sup>16</sup>, ut Arius blasphemavit<sup>17</sup>, sed alter in persona Pater, alter in persona Filius, alter in persona Spiritus sanctus. Unus<sup>18</sup> in natura, in sancta Trinitate Deus<sup>19</sup> Pater, et Filius et Spiritus sanctus<sup>20</sup>.

*Ps-Aug. De ecclesiae dogmatibus c 1 (PL 42.1213, cf PL 58. 979-80 )*

<sup>7</sup> neque CaMgPf<sup>2</sup>Tc; nec Tb

<sup>8</sup> nec factus Sp. sa. CaOeTbVq; nec factus est Sp. sa. AdBeMg; nec Sp. sa. factus Pf; neque factus Sp. sa. Tc

<sup>9</sup> Deo Patre CaMgPfTb; Patre Deo Tc

<sup>10</sup> Deo Filio CaMgPfTbVq; Filio Deo Tc

<sup>11</sup> sit CaMgPfTb; *om.* Tc

<sup>12</sup> et Sp. sancto GcPfTbVq; et Sp. sancto sit Tc; *om.* Ca

<sup>13</sup> Sp. sancto coeternus - sit Patri *om.* Mg

<sup>14</sup> est *add.* Tc, *om.* CaMgPfTb

<sup>15</sup> aut *add.* Mg, *om.* CaPfTbTc

<sup>16</sup> -itas CaMgPfTb; -itatis Tc

<sup>17</sup> blasphemavit CaGcTbTc<sup>2</sup>; blasphemavit Pf; *om.* Tc

<sup>18</sup> Deus *add.* Mg, *om.* CaPfTbTc

<sup>19</sup> Deus CaGcPfTbTc; *om.* Mg

<sup>20</sup> Deus Pater - sanctus *at foot of leaf* Vm

## 2<sup>1</sup>

### *2 De incarnatione Christi<sup>3</sup>*

Non Pater carnem assumpsit, neque Spiritus sanctus, sed Filius tantum, ut qui erat in divinitate Patris Dei<sup>4</sup> Filius, ipse fieret in homine hominis<sup>5</sup> filius, neque Filii nomen<sup>6</sup> ad alterum transiret<sup>7</sup>, qui non esset nativitate Filius. Dei ergo nativitate<sup>8</sup> filius, hominis factus est<sup>9</sup> Filius, natus secundum veritatem nature<sup>10</sup> ex Deo Dei Filius, et<sup>11</sup>

<sup>1</sup> *om.* Ea

<sup>2</sup> Augustinus *add.* Pf, Item *add.* QeTb, *om.* BeCaGcMgTcVmVpVq

<sup>3</sup> De inc. Christi in mg BeGcWc, in text AdCcLeMgPfPtPwQeRbSITbTcVmVoVpVq; De inc. in mg. Ca.

<sup>4</sup> Patris Dei CaGcMgPfTb; Dei Patris Tc

<sup>5</sup> homine hominis CaGcMgPfTb; humanitate vere Tc

<sup>6</sup> Filii nomen CaMgPfTb; nomen Filii Tc

<sup>7</sup> ad alt. tr. CaMgPfTc; tr. in alt. Tb

<sup>8</sup> nativ. CaGcMgPfTc; *om.* TbVo

<sup>9</sup> hominis factus est AdCaGcMgTcVmVq; Dei factus est Pf; factus est hominis Tb

<sup>10</sup> ver. nat. CaGcMgPfTbVmVq; divine nature ver. Tc; ex virg. virg. filius in mg. Gc. Vm begins new canon.

<sup>11</sup> et CaMfPfTc; *om.* Tb

secundum veritatem<sup>12</sup> nature ex homine hominis filius, ut veritas geniti non adoptione, non appellatione, sed in utraque nativitate filii nomen nascendo haberet, et esset verus Deus et verus homo, unus Filius.

*Ut sup. c 2a]*

---

<sup>12</sup> humane add. Mg<sup>2</sup>Tb; om. AdCaGcMgPfTcVq

### 3<sup>1</sup>

*[De eodem contra Timothianos et alios hereticos]<sup>2</sup>*

Non ergo duos Christos, neque duos Filios<sup>3</sup>, sed Deum et hominem unum Filium, quem propterea, et Unigenitum dicimus, manentem in duabus substantiis, sicut ei nature veritas<sup>4</sup> contulit, non confusis naturis neque inmixtis, sicut Timothiani volunt, sed societate unitis.

*Ut sup. c 2b]*

<sup>5</sup>Deus ergo hominem assumpsit, homo in Deum transivit, non nature versibilitate, sicut Tracii Apollinariste dicunt, sed Dei dignatione, ut nec Deus mutaretur in humanam<sup>6</sup> substantiam<sup>7</sup> assumendo hominem<sup>8</sup>, nec homo in divinam<sup>9</sup> glorificatus in Deum, quia mutatio vel versibilitas nature et diminutionem et abolitionem substantie facit. Creditur<sup>10</sup> a nobis sine confusione coniuncta Trinitas, sine separatione distincta. Natus est ergo Dei Filius ex homine et non per hominem, id est non ex viri<sup>11</sup> coitu, sicut Ebion dicit, sed carnem ex virginis corpore trahens, et non de celo secum afferens, sicut Marcion, Origenes<sup>12</sup> et Eutices affirmant, neque in fantasia, id est absque carne sicut Valentinus<sup>13</sup>, neque Aornci<sup>14</sup>, id est putative

---

<sup>1</sup> om. Ea

<sup>2</sup> De eodem – al. heret. (heret. al. Pt) AdBdPt *text*, Ad<sup>2</sup>BeCaMgPwTcWc *mg.*; before Deus ergo hominem below CcMqPfQeRbTbVq; *in mg. against* Ex homine hominis above Gc; *before* veritatem nature *above, before corr.* Vm; *om.* LdPf. ii. De diversis heresis *in mg.* Bd; ii *in mg.* Be<sup>2</sup>; Quantum ad divinam nativitatem non appellatione, quantum ad humanam scilicet quod appellaretur et non esset verus homo Mg *mg.* Contra - hereticos *in text* Vp. *No break* GcOaSITbVcWd

<sup>3</sup> credimus add. Tb, om. CaGcMgPfTc

<sup>4</sup> nat. ver. CaMgPfTcVq; ver. nat. Tb

<sup>5</sup> see above for CcMqPfRbTbVq; Quid proprie ad Patrem, quid proprie ad Spiritum sanctum pertineat here Tc(*cfc 7 below*)

<sup>6</sup> Ph fo. *Iv begins*

<sup>7</sup> humanam substantiam MgPfTbTc; humana substantia CaGc

<sup>8</sup> in Deo add. Tb, om. CaGcMgPfTc

<sup>9</sup> divinam MgPfTbTc; divina CaGc

<sup>10</sup> itaque add. Tc, om. CaGcMgPfTb

<sup>11</sup> viri GcMgPfTbTc; virili Ca

<sup>12</sup> -nes Mg<sup>2</sup>TbTc; -nis CaGcMgPf

<sup>13</sup> -tinus GcMgPfTbTc; -tius Ca

imaginatum, sed corpus verum, non tantum carnem<sup>15</sup> ex carne, sicut Martianus<sup>16</sup>, sed verus Deus ex divinitate, et verus homo ex carne, unus Filius, in<sup>17</sup> divinitate Verbum Patris, et Deus in homine anima et caro, anima non<sup>18</sup> absque sensu et ratione, ut Apollinaris. Neque caro absque anima, ut Anomotius<sup>19</sup>, sed animam<sup>20</sup> cum ratione sua, et carnem<sup>21</sup> cum sensibus suis, per quos sensus veros in passione et ante passionem carnis sue dolores sustinuit<sup>22</sup>.

*Ut sup. c 2c]*

<sup>14</sup> AO&NCI PfVq; Aiochei BePw; Aonchei Ca; AOKTHei Gc; Aoacnci MgTc; AOKNCI RbSl; AOKHCl Tb

<sup>15</sup> tantum carnem CaGcMgPfTc; tamen caro Tb

<sup>16</sup> Martianus CaGcMgTbTc; Mathianus Pf

<sup>17</sup> in CaMgPfTb; ex Tc

<sup>18</sup> an. et caro, anima non CaGcLdMgOaTbVq; an. et caro, non anima Pf; et caro et an., anima non Tc

<sup>19</sup> Anomotius AdCaTc; Anomocus BeMgVq; Anomaiicus Gc; Anonicus Mq; Anomotiis Pf;

Noamonicis Pw; Anomicus Rb; Anomacus Sl; Anomicus Tb

<sup>20</sup> -imam CaGcMgPfTc; -ima Tb

<sup>21</sup> carnem CaGcPfTc; caro MgTb

<sup>22</sup> dol. sust. CaGcMgPfTb; sust. dol. Tc

#### 4<sup>1</sup>

*De nativitate Christi<sup>2</sup>, contra Arthemonem<sup>3</sup> et ceteros hereticos<sup>4</sup>*

Neque<sup>5</sup> sic est natus<sup>6</sup> ex Virgine ut deitatis initium homo nascendo acceperit<sup>7</sup>, quasi antequam ex Virgine nasceretur Deus non fuerit, sicut Arthemon et Berillus et Marcellus docuerunt, sed eternus Deus<sup>8</sup> homo ex Virgine natus.

*Ut sup. c 3a]*

<sup>1</sup> om. Ea

<sup>2</sup> Domini Vc

<sup>3</sup> Arcenionem Sl

<sup>4</sup> De - her. *in text* AdPfPhPtQe(et cet. her. *add.* Qe<sup>2</sup>)RbTbVmVpVq; *in mg.*

Ad<sup>2</sup>BeCaGcMgPwTcVcSIWd

<sup>5</sup> Neque CaMgPfTbTcVq; Deus non Ad

<sup>6</sup> est nat. CaMgPfTb; nat. est. Tc

<sup>7</sup> acceperit AdCaGcMgPfTb; sumeret Tc

<sup>8</sup> et *add.* Tc, *om.* AdCaGcMgPfTb

5<sup>1</sup>

*De equalitate<sup>2</sup> sancte Trinitatis contra Dionisium et alios hereticos<sup>3</sup>*

Nihil creatum aut serviens in Trinitate credendum<sup>4</sup>, ut vult Dionisius, fons Arii, nihil<sup>5</sup> inequale ut Unomius<sup>6</sup>, nihil<sup>7</sup> gratie<sup>8</sup> equale<sup>9</sup>, ut vult Aethius<sup>10</sup>, nihil anterius posteriusve<sup>11</sup> aut minus, ut<sup>12</sup> Arius, nihil extraneum aut officiale alteri, ut Machedonius, nihil persuasione aut surreptione insertum, ut Manicheus, nihil corporeum, ut Melito et<sup>13</sup> Tertullianus<sup>14</sup>, nihil corporaliter effigiatum ut Antropomorsus<sup>15</sup> et Vadianus<sup>16</sup>, nihil sibi invisibile, ut Origenes<sup>17</sup>, nihil creaturis<sup>18</sup> visibile, ut Fortunatus, nihil moribus vel voluntate diversum, ut Marcion, nihil<sup>19</sup> Trinitatis essentia ad creaturarum naturam<sup>20</sup> deductum, ut Plato et Tertullianus, nihil officio singulare nec<sup>21</sup> alteri communicabile, ut Origenes, nihil confusum, ut Sabellius, sed totum perfectum, quia totum ex uno<sup>22</sup> et unum, non tamen solitarium, ut presumunt<sup>23</sup> Silvanus et Praxeas<sup>24</sup>, Pentapolitana dampnabilis illa<sup>25</sup> doctrina.

*Ut sup. c 4]*

<sup>1</sup> om. Ea

<sup>2</sup> equal- Ad<sup>2</sup>GcMgPt<sup>2</sup>TbTcVm; qual- AdBdBeCaPfPtPwSlWd; calitate Vq

<sup>3</sup> (Idem *aad. Ph*) De (equal.) - her. *in text* BdCcPhPtQe<sup>2</sup>TcVmVpVq, *in mg.*

AdBeCaGcMgPwSITcWd; De .... contra Bonosum *in text* Tb; *om. (no break)* OaRb

<sup>4</sup> est *add.* Tc, *om.* CaMgPfTb

<sup>5</sup> sibi *add.* Ca

<sup>6</sup> Unomius CaGcPwTbVm; Unionius Be; Eunomius MgTc; Innomius Pf; Onomius Pt; Ynomius Rb; Unominus Sl; Unominus Vq

<sup>7</sup> tantum *add.* Tc, *om.* CaMgPfTb

<sup>8</sup> vel a *add. supers.* Mg

<sup>9</sup> corr. from coequale Mg

<sup>10</sup> Aethius GcPfVmVq; Ethius BeCaMgRbTc; Aetinus Tb

<sup>11</sup> maius *add.* Tc, *om.* CaGcMgPfTb

<sup>12</sup> ait *add.* Mg, *om.* CaGcPfTbTc

<sup>13</sup> et CaPfMgTc; *om.* Tb

<sup>14</sup> Tertullianus CaPfTbTc; Terculinus Mg

<sup>15</sup> -orsus BeCaMgPfSl; -orphus TbTcVq; Sl *fo. 7v ends here, fo. 8 is missing, and it resumes at c 15 below*

<sup>16</sup> Vad- CaMgTbTc; Nad- Pf

<sup>17</sup> -nes CaPfMgTc; -nis Tb

<sup>18</sup> -uris CaMgPfTb; -ure Tc

<sup>19</sup> de *add.* MgTc, *om.* BeCaPfTb

<sup>20</sup> *add.* Ca<sup>1</sup>

<sup>21</sup> nec CaMgPfTb; vel Tc

<sup>22</sup> ex uno totum *later marked for reversal* Ca

<sup>23</sup> -unt CaMgPfTc; -it Tb

<sup>24</sup> Praxeas BeCaTbTcVq; Braxeas Mg; Praxas Pf

<sup>25</sup> damn. illa MgPfTbTc; illa damn. Ca

**6<sup>1</sup>**

*Quid sit homoision, contra Nestorium hereticum<sup>2</sup>*

Homoision ergo, id est<sup>3</sup> in divinitate<sup>4</sup> Patris<sup>5</sup> Filius, homoision Patri et Filio<sup>6</sup>

Spiritus sanctus. Homoision Deo et homini unus Filius manens Deus in homine suo in gloria Patris, desiderabilis videri ab angelis, sicut Pater et Spiritus sanctus adoratur ab angelis, et<sup>7</sup> omni creatura. Non homo propter Deum vel Christus cum Deo, sicut Nestorius blasphemat, sed homo in Deum et in homine Deus.

*Ut sup. c 5]*

---

<sup>1</sup> *om. Ea*

<sup>2</sup> Quid - heret. *in text* BeOaPfPhPwQeRbTbTcVmVpVq, *in mg.* AdBeCaMgWcWd; Quid – Nest. *in text* Pt; Ego et Pater unum sumus Wc<sup>2</sup>

<sup>3</sup> id est MgPfTbTc; idem Ca; *om. Le*

<sup>4</sup> substantiali *add.* Tc, *om.* CaMgPfTbVq

<sup>5</sup> Patris CaPfTbTc; Patri Mg

<sup>6</sup> et *add.* Tc, *om.* CaMgPfTb

<sup>7</sup> ab *add.* Tb, *om.* CaMgPfTc

**7<sup>1</sup>**

*Quid proprie ad Patrem, quid proprie<sup>2</sup> ad Filium, quid proprie<sup>3</sup> ad Spiritum sanctum  
pertineat<sup>4</sup>*

Omnes<sup>5</sup> quos legere potui qui ante me scripserunt de Trinitate, que Deus est, divinorum librorum veterum<sup>6</sup> et novorum catholici tractatores<sup>7</sup>, hoc intenderunt<sup>8</sup> secundum Scripturas docere, quod Pater et Filius et<sup>9</sup> Spiritus sanctus unius<sup>10</sup> eiusdemque substantie inseparabili equalitate divinam insinuent unitatem. Ideoque non sunt<sup>11</sup> tres dii, sed unus Deus. Quamvis Pater Filium genuerit, et ideo Filius non sit qui Pater est, Filiusque a Patre sit genitus, et ideo Pater non sit qui Filius est, Spiritusque sanctus nec Pater sit, nec Filius, sed tantummodo Patris et Filii Spiritus, et

<sup>1</sup> *om. Ea*

<sup>2</sup> proprie CaMgPfRbTcVmVq; *om.* BeTb

<sup>3</sup> proprie CaCcPfRbVmVq; *om.* AdBeMgPtTbTc

<sup>4</sup> pert. *om.* Rb. *rubr.* *in text* BdOaPhPtRbTcVmVp, Tc *repeating in mg.; in mg. only*

AdBeCaMgQePwWd. Augustinus *add.* MgQeVcng., Mg<sup>2</sup> *adding* in primo libro de Trinitate ss; Augustinus in primo libro de Trinitate *in text* Vp(before rubr.)Vq

<sup>5</sup> Homines Pk

<sup>6</sup> *after corr.* Ca

<sup>7</sup> Catholic tractatores \*CaMgPfVq; tractatores Tb; Catholicorum tractatus Tc

<sup>8</sup> -derunt \*MgPfTb; -dunt CaTc

<sup>9</sup> et \*CaMgTbTc; *om.* Pf

<sup>10</sup> *corr. fr.* unus Ca

<sup>11</sup> sunt CaMgPfTc; *om.* Tb

Patri et Filio etiam<sup>12</sup> ipse<sup>13</sup> coequalis et ad Trinitatis pertinens unitatem. Non tamen eamdem Trinitatem natam de Virgine Maria, et sub Pontio Pilato crucifixam, et sepultam, et tertio<sup>14</sup> die resurrexisse, et in celum ascendisse, sed tantummodo Filium, nec eamdem Trinitatem descendisse in specie columbe super Iesum baptizatum<sup>15</sup>, aut die Pentecostes post ascensionem Domini sonitu facto de celo quasi ferretur fatus vehemens, et linguis divisus<sup>16</sup> velut ignis, sed tantummodo<sup>17</sup> Spiritum sanctum, nec eamdem Trinitatem<sup>18</sup> dixisse de celo, Tu es Filius meus, sive cum baptizatus est a Iohanne sive in monte, quando cum illo erant tres discipuli, aut quando sonuit vox dicens, Et<sup>19</sup> clarificavi, et iterum clarificabo, sed tantummodo<sup>20</sup> Patris vocem fuisse<sup>21</sup> ad Filium factam, quamvis Pater et Filius et Spiritus sanctus, sicut inseparabiles<sup>22</sup> sunt<sup>23</sup>, ita inseparabiliter operentur<sup>24</sup>. Nam quo intellectu Deum homo capit, qui ipsum intellectum suum quo eum vult capere, nondum<sup>25</sup> capit?<sup>26</sup> Si autem hunc iam capit, attendat diligenter nihil in<sup>27</sup> eo esse in<sup>28</sup> sua natura<sup>29</sup> melius et videat utrum ibi videat ulla lineamenta formarum, nitores colorum, spatiosam granditatem, partium distantiam, molis distentionem, aliquas per locorum intervalla motiones, vel aliquid huiusmodi<sup>30</sup>. Nihil certe istorum invenimus<sup>31</sup> in eo, quo<sup>32</sup> in natura nostra nihil melius invenimus<sup>33</sup>, id est in nostro intellectu quo sapientiam capimus, quanto capaces sumus. Quod ergo non invenimus<sup>34</sup> in meliore nostro, non debemus in illo querere quod longe melius<sup>35</sup> est meliore<sup>36</sup> nostro, ut sic intelligamus Deum si possumus

<sup>12</sup> etiam \*TbRbVmVq; <co>eternus et Ad; eternus CaLgMjOePf; coeternus BbBeMgMoObPwRaTcVa; est MhMkMmMq; coeternus etiam OfBrant

<sup>13</sup> et add. MjPtTc, est add. Mq, om. \*CaMgPfRbTb

<sup>14</sup> -io CaMgPfTc; -ia Tb

<sup>15</sup> Ies. bapt. \*CaMgPf; bapt. Ies. Tc

<sup>16</sup> vel sis add. Mg<sup>2</sup> supersc.

<sup>17</sup> tantummodo \*AdMgPfTc; tantum Ca

<sup>18</sup> descendisse in specie - Trin. om. Tb, in \*AdCaMgPfRbTcVq

<sup>19</sup> Et \*CaMgPfTc; om. Tb

<sup>20</sup> tantummodo \*CaPfTbTc; tantum Mg

<sup>21</sup> fuisse \*CaMgPfTc; om. Tb

<sup>22</sup> essentialiter add. Tc, om. \*CaMgPfTb

<sup>23</sup> ss Tb

<sup>24</sup> insep. op. \*CaMgPfTb; op. insep. Tc

<sup>25</sup> nondum \*CaMgPfTc; non Tb

<sup>26</sup> capit ? \*CaMgPfTb; capi ? Tc

<sup>27</sup> nihil in \*CaPfTb; intell' superscr. Mg<sup>2</sup>Tc

<sup>28</sup> in \*MgTbTc; om. CaPf

<sup>29</sup> nihil add. Tc, om. \*CaMgPfTb

<sup>30</sup> huiusmodi CaMgPfTb; huiuscemodi Tc

<sup>31</sup> ist. inv. \*PfTb; inv. ist. CaMgTc

<sup>32</sup> quo \*CaMgPfTc; quod Tb

<sup>33</sup> -nimus \*CaMgTbTc; -niemus Pf

<sup>34</sup> inv. after nostro Tc

<sup>35</sup> melius \*CaMgPfTb; melior Tc

quantum possumus, sine qualitate bonum, sine quantitate magnum, sine indigentia<sup>37</sup> creatorem, sine<sup>38</sup> situ presentem, sine habitu omnia continentem<sup>39</sup>, sine loco ubique totum, sine tempore sempiternum, sine ulla sui mutatione<sup>40</sup> mutabilia facientem, nihilque patientem. Quisquis Deum ita cogitat, et<sup>41</sup> nondum potest omnimodo invenire<sup>42</sup> quid sit, pie tamen<sup>43</sup> caveat quantum potest aliquid de illo<sup>44</sup> sentire quod non sit. Est<sup>45</sup> tamen sine dubitatione<sup>46</sup> substantia, vel si melius hoc appellatur essentia<sup>47</sup>, quam Greci usiam vocant.

*ID 1.2] Ctp 3.1.1; De cons. D 3 c 30 to operentur inseparabiliter only*

<sup>36</sup> -iore \*CaMgPfTb; -iori Tc

<sup>37</sup> corr. fr. indulgentia Ca

<sup>38</sup> sine \*CaPfTbTc; om. Mg

<sup>39</sup> omn. cont. \*TbTcVq; cont. omn. CaMgPf

<sup>40</sup> sui mut. \*CaMgPfTc; mut. sui Tb

<sup>41</sup> et \*CaMgPfTb; si Tc

<sup>42</sup> omnimodo inv. \*PfTbVq; omnino inv. CaMg; inv. omnino Tc

<sup>43</sup> tamen \*MgPfTbTc; tantum Ca

<sup>44</sup> aliq. de illo CaMgPfTb; de eo aliquid Tc

<sup>45</sup> Est \*CaMgPfTb; Et Tc

<sup>46</sup> est add. Tc, om. \*CaMgPfTb

<sup>47</sup> app. ess. \*CaMgPfTc; ess. app. Tb

## 8

*[Que sit causa baptismatis]<sup>1</sup> De originali peccato et remedio eius<sup>2</sup>. xxiii<sup>3</sup>*

Firmissime tene, et nullatenus dubites, omnem hominem qui per concubitum viri et mulieris concipitur cum originali peccato nasci impietati subditum, mortique subiectum, et ob hoc natura<sup>4</sup> ire nasci filium, de qua dicit apostolus, Eramus enim natura filii ire sicut et ceteri. A qua ira nullus liberatur<sup>5</sup>, nisi per fidem mediatoris Dei et hominum, hominis Iesu Christi, quia ipse est Agnus Dei<sup>6</sup> qui tollit peccata mundi.

*ID 1.26] De cons. D 4 c 3a, to Christi only*

<sup>1</sup> Que (Quid Se) - bapt. in mg. BeCaMgMjObPfPwSeVqWd, text EaMfOaPtRbTcVm; in text and mg. Ad; om. BdMkPhPqTb; Aug' ad Petrum diaconum. Que – bapt. in mg. Qe<sup>2</sup>. De sacramento fidei, id est baptismum add. Mg mg. iii add. in mg. Be<sup>2</sup>

<sup>2</sup> Idem ad Petrum, cap. add. Tc; Augustinus de fide add. Mf; Augustinus in libro de fide ad Petrum add. Mg; Aug. Petro in mg. Vq<sup>2</sup>; Idem Petro diacono before De orig. Vp; om.

\*BdCaEaMhMkMmMoPfPtPwRaSeTbVo

<sup>3</sup> xxiii CaMgMh<sup>2</sup>PfPwQeTbTc; xiii Mq; sequitur Mf; om MhMoPhPtRb; Augustinus add. BePh. De - xxiii ] om. Ea; Aug. ad Petrum diaconum Pq

<sup>4</sup> Mo<sup>2</sup> adds at foot of leaf: id est debitor est pene eterne pro originali peccato

<sup>5</sup> -atur \*Tb; -abitur CaMgPfTc

<sup>6</sup> supersc. Ca

9<sup>1</sup>

*[Quod etiam<sup>2</sup> parvuli qui sunt in uteris<sup>3</sup> matrum dampnantur nisi baptizentur]*

*Testimonium veritatis<sup>4</sup>*

Nisi quis<sup>5</sup> renatus fuerit ex aqua et Spiritu sancto non intrabit in regnum celorum<sup>6</sup>.

*De baptismo xxiiii<sup>7</sup>*

Firmissime tene et nullatenus dubites, non solum homines iam ratione utentes, verum etiam parvulos qui sive in uteris matrum vivere incipiunt et ibi moriuntur, sive iam de matribus nati sine sacramento sancti baptismatis quod datur in nomine Patris et Filii et Spiritus sancti, de<sup>8</sup> hoc seculo transeunt, ignis eterni suppicio sempiterno<sup>9</sup> puniendos, quia etsi peccatum proprie actionis nullum habuerunt<sup>10</sup>, originalis tamen peccati damnationem carnali conceptione et nativitate<sup>11</sup> traxerunt<sup>12</sup>.

*ID 1.27] De cons. D 4 c 3b*

<sup>1</sup> om. Ea

<sup>2</sup> etiam CaMgPfTc; om. Tb

<sup>3</sup> -eris CaPfTbTc mg; -ero Tc *text*

<sup>4</sup> Test ver. AdBdBeCaCcPfPhPtPwQeRb(*corr. to Testimonia ver.*)TbVmVp, *in mg.* Mg; Dominus in evangelio Pq; Testimonium ver. sumptum de evangelio Iohannis Vq; Quod etiam parvuli qui sunt in uteris [-ro Tc] matrum damnantur (-abuntur Ad), et adulti (et ad. *om.* PwWc) nisi baptizentur *in text and mg.* AdTc, *before* Firmissime *below* PwWc *mg.*, *in mg. only* CaMgPfQeRb<sup>2</sup>Vq, *in text* TbVp; Quod etiam – matrum Pt; iii. De sacramento fidei, id est baptismus *add. in mg.* Bd; *cf below for* BdOaVm, *om.* LgLh

<sup>5</sup> quis MgTbTc; qui CaPf

<sup>6</sup> Test. ver. Nisi - celorum *as rubric* Vo, *after c 9b* LgLhSe

<sup>7</sup> De bapt. (cap. *add.* Pt) xxiiii \*PfPtPwQeSeTbWc; *om.* Ad; cap. xxiiii. Quod etiam parvuli qui sunt in uteris non baptizentur. Aug. de baptismo Bd; Augustinus de baptismate (Quod parvuli qui sunt in uteris matrum dampnantur si non baptizentur *in mg.*) Be; Augustinus CaPhPq; Augustinus de baptismo cap. xxiiii CcVp; De bapt. cap. xiiii FcOd; viii Le; De bapt. xiiii cap. Mg; De baptismo *before* Quod etiam parvuli *above*, *only* xxiiii *here* Oa; Aug' ad Petrum diaconum *in mg.* Qe; Item de eodem Rb; De bapt. cap. xxiiii Aug. Tc; De bapt. Quod etiam - baptizentur (*cf above*) Vm; De baptismo. Quid conferat parvulis Vq *text*

<sup>8</sup> de \*MgPfTbTc; ex Ca. Mn *resumes here*

<sup>9</sup> supp. semp. \*Be<sup>2</sup>Tc; semp. supp. CaMgPfTbVq; supp. Be

<sup>10</sup> -erunt \*CaPfTbTc; -erint Mg

<sup>11</sup> et nat. *om.* Pt

<sup>12</sup> contraxerunt Rb

**10<sup>1</sup>**

*[Quod ante adventum Christi, fides, sacrificium, circumcisio idem valuit quod modo baptismus.]<sup>2</sup> Gregorius<sup>3</sup> in Moralibus lib. IV*

Quod apud nos valet aqua baptismatis, hoc egit apud veteres vel pro parvulis sola fides, vel pro maioribus virtus sacrificii, vel pro his qui ab Abrahe stirpe prodierant misterium<sup>4</sup> circumcisionis.

*ID 1.49] De cons. D 4 c 5*

<sup>1</sup> om. EaLc

<sup>2</sup> Quod - bapt. in mg. AdBeCaMgPfPwQeTcVq, in text BdRbTbVm; om. PhPtVp. Qa mg adds: Greg' in Moralibus. Nondum venerat - supplicium non habebant.

<sup>3</sup> Origines Ad

<sup>4</sup> misterium \*BeMgPfRbTcVq; mysticum Ca; ministerium PtTb

**11<sup>1</sup>**

*Augustinus ad Valerium contra Julianum<sup>2</sup>. De eodem<sup>3</sup>*

Ex quo instituta<sup>4</sup> est circumcision in populo Dei, quod erat tunc signaculum fidei iustitie Dei, ad significationem purgationis valebat et<sup>5</sup> parvulis originalis veterisque<sup>6</sup> peccati, sicut etiam baptismus ex illo valere cepit, ad innovationem<sup>7</sup> hominis ex quo institutus est.

*ID 1.50] De cons. D 4 c 6*

<sup>1</sup> om. EaLc

<sup>2</sup> Val. – Iul.] Valerianum Pt

<sup>3</sup> De eodem in text BeRbTbTcVm, in mg. AdCaMgPfPwQeVq; om. BdPhPtVp

<sup>4</sup> inst- CaMgPfTc; const- Tb

<sup>5</sup> et \*CaMgTbVq; etiam Pf; magnis et Tc

<sup>6</sup> veterisque \*CaMgPfTc; om. Tb

<sup>7</sup> innovationem \*AdCaOaRbTbTcVmVq; invocationem Pf; Dei novationem Mg

**12**

*[Questio quid proposit baptismus parvulis statim post baptismum mortuis]<sup>1</sup><sup>2</sup>*

*Augustinus<sup>3</sup> de libero arbitrio, libro III<sup>4</sup>*

Illud perscrutari homines solent, sacramentum baptismi Christi<sup>5</sup> quid parvulis<sup>6</sup> proposit, cum eo accepto plerumque moriuntur, priusquam ex se quicquam cognoscere

<sup>1</sup> post. bap. mort. PfTbTcVq; mort. post bap. CaMg

<sup>2</sup> Quest. - mort. in mg. AdBeCaMgPfPwTcVq; Questio quid proposit baptismus parvulis statim mortuis in text Rb; om. BdPhPtVp; in text TbVm. iiiii add. in mg. Be<sup>2</sup>

<sup>3</sup> Augustinus \*CaMgTbTcVmVq; Idem Pf; om. Rb

<sup>4</sup> III \*BeCaTcVmVq; IIII MgPhTb; ? Pf; de lib. - III om. Ea

<sup>5</sup> Chr. bapt. marked for reversal Ca

<sup>6</sup> parv. \*BePfTbTc; eis Ca; eis parv. Mg

potuerint<sup>7</sup>. Qua in re satis pie recteque creditur prodesse parvulo eorum fides, a quibus consecrandus offertur, et hoc ecclesie commendat saluberrima auctoritas, ut ex eo quisque sentiat quid sibi proposit<sup>8</sup> fides sua<sup>9</sup>, quando in aliorum quoque beneficio, qui propriam nondum habent potestatem, commoda sit.

*ID 1.120] De cons. D 4 c 7*

---

<sup>7</sup> -erint \*BePfTb; -erunt CaMgTcVq

<sup>8</sup> ss Tb

<sup>9</sup> fid. sua \*BeTbVmVq; sua fid. CaMgPfTc

## 13<sup>1</sup>

*Solutio questionis<sup>2</sup>. Isidorus De officiis lib. II c. xxiii<sup>3</sup>*

Parvuli alio profitente baptizantur, quia adhuc loqui vel credere nesciunt, sicut etiam egri, muti<sup>4</sup>, surdi quorum vice aliis profitetur ut pro eis respondeat<sup>5</sup> dum baptizantur.

*cf ID 1.123 insc.] De cons. D 4 c 74*

---

<sup>1</sup> after c 16 Cc

<sup>2</sup> Sol. qu. in text Ea(after officiis)RbTcVm, in mg. AdBeCaMgPfPwQeVq; om. PhPtTbVp

<sup>3</sup> cap. xxixi \*Be<sup>2</sup>CaMgPfPhPtRbTb; cap. xxixii BeVq; om. TcVp. Lib. - xxixii om. Ea

<sup>4</sup> et add. CaMgTc, om. PfTb

<sup>5</sup> -eat CaPfTbTc; -eant Mg

## 14

*[Eadem solutio de egrotantibus]<sup>1</sup> Cartaginense concilium<sup>2</sup> III, cap. xxxixii<sup>3</sup>*

Egrotantes si pro se respondere non possunt, cum voluntatis eorum testimonium sui dixerint, baptizentur. Similiter et de penitentibus agendum<sup>4</sup>.

*ID 1.123] De cons D 4 c 75*

---

<sup>1</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfPwQeTcVq; in text EaRbVm; om. PhPtTbVp

<sup>2</sup> Cartag. conc. \*BdCaMgTbTcVmVq; Ex concilio Cartaginensi Pf; om. Ea

<sup>3</sup> III - xxxixii \*AdBeCaMgPfTbTcVmVq; cap. xxixi Oa; III – xxixi Rb; om.Ea

<sup>4</sup> est add. LeRbTc, om. \*CaEaMgPfTbVm

**15<sup>1</sup>**

*[Quod non baptizentur qui respondere possunt nisi respondeant<sup>2</sup> in baptismo]<sup>3</sup>*

*Augustinus de unico baptismo, libro IV<sup>4</sup>*

<sup>5</sup>Si pro eo qui respondere potest<sup>6</sup> in baptismo aliis respondeat, non itidem<sup>7</sup> valet. Ex qua regula illud in Evangelio dictum est, quod omnes, cum legitur, naturaliter movet<sup>8</sup>, Etatem habet, ipse pro se loquatur<sup>9</sup>.

*ID 1.124] De cons. D 4 c 77b*

<sup>1</sup> *om.* Lc

<sup>2</sup> -erint Rb

<sup>3</sup> *in mg.* AdBeCaMgPfPwTcVq; *in text* EaRbVm; *om.* BdPhPtVp; Quod non bapt. nisi resp. in bapt. after insc. Tb

<sup>4</sup> baptismo lib. IV \*OePfPhPwTbVq; bapt. Be; bapt. lib. CaMg; baptismate lib. III TcVp. baptismo l. III RbVm; Aug. - IV *om.* Ea

<sup>5</sup> Sl resumes

<sup>6</sup> resp. pot. \*CaMgOeTbTc; pot. resp. Pf

<sup>7</sup> itidem \*CaMgPfTb; idem Tc

<sup>8</sup> movet \*BeTbTc; monet CaMgPfPhPwRb

<sup>9</sup> loq. \*CaMgPfRbTc; respondeat Tb

**16<sup>1</sup>**

*[Quod nemo<sup>2</sup> baptizetur<sup>3</sup> in Natale Domini seu<sup>4</sup> Epiphania<sup>5</sup>, seu apostolorum seu<sup>6</sup>*

*aliorum sanctorum festivitatibus, nisi necesse fuerit]<sup>7</sup> Siricius papa Himerio*

*Terraconensi episcopo, cap. ii<sup>8</sup>*

Non ratione auctoritatis alicuius, sed sola temeritate presumitur, ut passim et libere Natalitio Christi seu<sup>9</sup> Apparitione, nec non apostolorum seu martirum festivitatibus innumere, ut asseris, plebes baptismi misterium<sup>10</sup> consequantur, cum

<sup>1</sup> *om.* Lc

<sup>2</sup> nemo CaMfPfTcVq; nullus Tb

<sup>3</sup> -etur MgPfTb?TcVq; -atur Ca

<sup>4</sup> seu CaMgTbTcVq; seu in Pt; *om.* Pf

<sup>5</sup> -ania CaMgPfTbVq; -anie Tc

<sup>6</sup> seu CaMgTbTcVq; et Pf

<sup>7</sup> *in mg.* AdBeCaMgPfPt<sup>2</sup>PwTcVq, *in text* Vm; *om.* BdPhVp; Quod nemo baptizetur in Nativitate Domini seu sanctorum festis nisi necesse fuerit *in text* Rb; Quod - aliorum sanctorum *in text* after insc. Tb

<sup>8</sup> Himerio Terrac. (Teucon. Rb) ep. (ep. Terr. Mg) cap. ii \*CaMgPfPwRbTbVmVq; Henrico episcopo cap. Tc

<sup>9</sup> seu \*CaMgPfTbVq; sive Tc

<sup>10</sup> misterium \*CaMgTbTc; ministerium Pf

sibi hoc privilegium apud nos, et apud omnes ecclesias<sup>11</sup> Dominicum<sup>12</sup> spiritualiter<sup>13</sup> cum sancto Pentecosten<sup>14</sup> Pascha defendat<sup>15</sup>.

*ID 1.58a] De cons. D 4 c 11*

---

<sup>11</sup> omn. eccl. \*Tb; eccl. omn. BeCaMgPfTc

<sup>12</sup> Dominicum CaMgPfTb; *om.* Tc

<sup>13</sup> spiritualiter CaLeMgMkMmPfPtRaRbTb; specialiter BeMfMjMnMoTcVo; vel specialiter *add.* Mg<sup>2</sup> ss; spatialiter Oe

<sup>14</sup> Pentecosten CaMgPfTb; Pentecoste Tc

<sup>15</sup> ostendat Wc

## 17<sup>1</sup>

*[Quod duo tantum<sup>2</sup> tempora sunt<sup>3</sup> baptizandi, Pascha scilicet<sup>4</sup> et Pentecostes]<sup>5</sup>. Leo  
papa episcopis per Siciliam<sup>6</sup>*

Evidenter agnoscitis in baptizandis electis qui secundum apostolicam regulam exorcismis scrutandi<sup>7</sup> et ieuniis sanctificandi<sup>8</sup>, et frequentibus predictionibus imbuendi sunt, duo tantum<sup>9</sup> tempora, id est Pascha et Pentecosten, esse servanda.<sup>10</sup>

*ID 1.59]*

---

<sup>1</sup> *om.* EaLc

<sup>2</sup> *om.* Rb

<sup>3</sup> sint Rb

<sup>4</sup> *om.* Rb

<sup>5</sup> Quod duo (*om.* Ad) – et (*om.* Vm) Pentecostes (-en Tc) *in mg.* AdBeCaMgPfPwTcVq, *in text* RbVm; *om.* BdPhPtTbVp

<sup>6</sup> constitutis *add.* Rb

<sup>7</sup> -andi \*CaMgTbTc; -andis Pf

<sup>8</sup> -andi \*CaMgTbTc;-andis Pf

<sup>9</sup> tantum CaMgPfTc<sup>2</sup>; *om.* TbTc

<sup>10</sup> Ph *fo.* 2v ends with Item Leo; *fo.* 3r begins I. 73 below

## 18<sup>1</sup>

*[Qua ratione Christus<sup>2</sup> baptizari voluit in die Epiphanie]<sup>3</sup>. Non esse celebrandum  
baptismum<sup>4</sup> in Epiphania*

Si quis autem Epiphanie festivitatem, que in suo ordine debito honore veneranda<sup>5</sup> est<sup>6</sup>, ob hoc existimat privilegium habere baptismatis, quia hoc<sup>7</sup> quidam putant quod in eadem die Dominus ad baptismum sancti Iohannis accesserit, sciat

---

<sup>1</sup> *om.* Lc

<sup>2</sup> Chr. CaMgPfTcVq; *om.* Vm

<sup>3</sup> *in mg.* AdBeCaMgPfPwTcVq, *in text after* Epiph. EaOaRbVm; *om.* BdPtTbVp. Idem *add.* Pf, *om.* BdCaMgTbTc. Quo sunt tantum tempora baptiz' Pasca et Pentecost' *in mg.* Pt<sup>2</sup>

<sup>4</sup> cel. baptismum \*CaTbVm; cel. bapt' MgTc; cel. baptisma Pf; baptizandum Rb

<sup>5</sup> *corr. fr.* -eanda Mg

<sup>6</sup> deb. hon. ven est \*CaMgPfTb; ven. est deb. hon. Tc

<sup>7</sup> *hoc* \*CaMgPfTb; *erased* Tc

illius baptismi aliam<sup>8</sup> gratiam, aliam fuisse rationem, nec ad<sup>9</sup> eamdem pertinuisse virtutem, qua per Spiritum sanctum renascuntur, de quibus dicitur, Qui non ex sanguinibus, neque ex voluntate carnis, neque ex voluntate viri, sed ex Deo nati sunt. Dominus enim, nullius indigens<sup>10</sup> remissione peccati nec querens remedium renascendi, sic voluit baptizari quomodo et voluit<sup>11</sup> circumcidere, hostiamque pro se emundationis offerri, ut qui factus fuerat ex muliere, sicut apostolus ait, fieret et sub lege quam non venerat solvere, sed adimplere, et implendo<sup>12</sup> finire, sicut beatus<sup>13</sup> apostolus predicat dicens, Finis autem legis<sup>14</sup> Christus ad iustitiam omni credenti. Baptismi autem<sup>15</sup> sui in se condidit<sup>16</sup> sacramentum, quia<sup>17</sup> in omnibus primatum tenens se docuit esse principium. Et tunc regenerationis potentiam<sup>18</sup> sanxit, quando de latere ipsius profluxerunt<sup>19</sup> sanguis redēptionis et aqua baptismatis.

*ID 1. 47] De cons. D 4 c 14*

---

<sup>8</sup> fuisse add. Tb, om. \*CaMgPfTc

<sup>9</sup> ad \*CaMgPfTc; om. Tb

<sup>10</sup> indig. \*CaMgPfTb; egens Tc

<sup>11</sup> bapt. quom. et vol. \*CaMgTbTc; om. Pf

<sup>12</sup> adimplendo CaPfTc; adimplendo MgTb

<sup>13</sup> beatus \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>14</sup> est add. Tc, om. \*CaMgPfTb

<sup>15</sup> autem \*CaMgPfTb; enim Tc

<sup>16</sup> condidit \*CaPfTbTc; credidit Mg

<sup>17</sup> et add. Pf, om. \*CaMgTbTc

<sup>18</sup> reg. pot. \*TbVq; pot. reg. MgPfTc

<sup>19</sup> -erunt \*CaMgTbTc; -uxit Pf

## 19

[*Quod omni tempore baptizari debeant<sup>1</sup>, urgente necessitate<sup>2</sup>. In decretis Leonis<sup>3</sup>,*  
*cap. v<sup>4</sup>*

Porro hi qui necessitate mortis<sup>5</sup>, egritudinis, obsidionis<sup>6</sup>, persecutionis et naufragii urgentur, omni tempore debent baptizari<sup>7</sup>. Hec ergo vestre indicimus caritati, ut ab apostolicis institutis<sup>8</sup> nullo ulterius recedatis excessu, quia inultum post hoc<sup>9</sup> esse non poterit<sup>10</sup>, si quisquam apostolicas regulas<sup>11</sup> in aliquo crediderit negligendas.

---

<sup>1</sup> bapt. deb. BePfTcVmVq; deb. bapt. (-are Ad) AdCaMgTb

<sup>2</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfPwTcVq; in text after insc. EaTbVm; om. PtVp. No insc. Ea

<sup>3</sup> pape add. BePtRbTbTcVq, om. CaMgPf

<sup>4</sup> cap. v CaMgPfQeVmVq; om. Tb; cap. i Tc

<sup>5</sup> ss Tb

<sup>6</sup> egr. obs. CaMgPfTc; obs. egr. Tb

<sup>7</sup> deb. bapt. CaMgTbTc; sunt baptizandi Pf. Ea ends canon here

<sup>8</sup> inst. CaMgTbTc; om. Pf

<sup>9</sup> h' MgPfTc; hec CaTb

<sup>10</sup> poterit PfTbVq; potest CaTc; potuerit M

4L 3. 50b (*cf* 74T 218)]; *De cons. D 4 c 16* from Hi qui to baptizari only

<sup>11</sup> regulas here CaMgPfTb, after negligendas Tc

## 20

<sup>1</sup>*Gerundensi concilio, cap. iiit<sup>2</sup>*

De catecumenis baptizandis id<sup>3</sup> decretum est, ut in Pasche<sup>4</sup> solemnitate vel Pentecostes<sup>5</sup> ad baptizandum veniant. Ceteris solemnitatibus infirmi tantum debeant<sup>6</sup> baptizari.

*ID 1.60] De cons. D 4 c 15*

<sup>1</sup> Ex add. BePfTb, om. \*CaMgPwRbTcVq. De eodem add. Ca mg.

<sup>2</sup> iiyi \*QeRbTb; iii BeCaMgOaPfPtPwTcVmVpVq. Ger. - iiyi om. Ea

<sup>3</sup> id \*MgPfTb; idem Ca; Tc *obscure*

<sup>4</sup> Pasche \*CaMgPfTb; Paschali Tc

<sup>5</sup> -tes \*CaMgTbTc; -ten Pf

<sup>6</sup> -eant \*CaMgPfTb; -eat Tc

## 21

<sup>1</sup>*Gelasius<sup>2</sup> clero et plebi Tarenti<sup>3</sup>*

Venerabilis<sup>4</sup> baptismi sacramentum nisi in festivitate paschali et Pentecostes tradere non presumat episcopus, exceptis egritudine laborantibus, quibus mortis urgente periculo talibus oportet, ne in eternum pereant, remediis subveniri.

*ID 1.63] De cons. D 4 c 17*

<sup>1</sup> De eodem add. Ca mg.

<sup>2</sup> papa add. CaPt, om. \*MgPfTbTcVmVq

<sup>3</sup> Tarenti \*CaMgRbTcVq; Tharenti Pf; Tarensi Tb; Larenti Vm

<sup>4</sup> -ilis \*CaMgPfTbVm; -iles Tc; Generalis Pw

## 22

<sup>1</sup>*Gregorius respondit Augustino<sup>2</sup>*

Baptizari<sup>3</sup> vel ipsam mulierem vel hoc quod genuerit si mortis periculo urgetur<sup>4</sup>, vel ipsa hora eadem<sup>5</sup> qua gignit<sup>6</sup>, vel hoc quod gignitur eadem hora<sup>7</sup> qua natum est, nullo modo prohibetur.

<sup>1</sup> De eodem add. Ca mg; Mg mg. has Quod soli - nec. evenerit (*cf* below c 23)

<sup>2</sup> Greg. resp. Aug. \*BdBeCaSITcVm; Greg. Augustino EaLdOaPtRb<sup>2</sup>SeVp; Ysidorus de officiis libro ii, cap. xxiii (*cf* c 23) Le; Greg. resp. Aug. lxxi. In reg. capit. Mg; Ex rescripto Gregorii ad Aug' Pf; Gregorius Augustino Anglorum episcopo Tb; Greg. respondens Aug. episcopo Vq

<sup>3</sup> -ari \*CaEgMgPfTc; -are Tb. vel enixam add. ss Eg

<sup>4</sup> -etur \*CaMgTbTc; -entur Pf

<sup>5</sup> hora ead. CaMgPfTb; ead. hora Tc

<sup>6</sup> gignit \*CaMgPfTb; genuit Tc

ID 1.62] D 5 c 3a

<sup>7</sup> ead. hora \*MgPfTc; hora ead. Tb

## 23

[*Quod soli sacerdotes debeant baptizare nisi necessitas evenerit*<sup>1</sup>]. Isidorus, *De officiis*, lib. II cap xxiii<sup>2</sup>

Constat baptismus solis sacerdotibus esse traditum, eiusque ministerium nec ipsis diaconibus explere est licitum<sup>3</sup> absque episcopo vel presbitero, nisi his procul absentibus ultima languoris cogat<sup>4</sup> necessitudo, quod et laicis fidelibus plerumque permittitur.

ID 1.67] De cons. D 4 c 19a

<sup>1</sup> Quod – nisi (summa add. Tc) necessitas evenerit in mg. AdBeCaMg(before c 22)TcVq, in text EaOaVm; Quod – nisi summis necessitatibus Pf mg.; Quod sac. deb. bapt. ubi necessitas evenerit Rb text; om. PtPwTbVp

<sup>2</sup> cap. xxiii \*CaLeMgPfQeTc; xxiiii BdBeVm; om. Tb. Isid. - xxiii om. Ea

<sup>3</sup> est lic. CaMgPfTb; lic. est Tc

<sup>4</sup> lang. cog. \*CaMgPfTb; cog. lang. Tc

## 24<sup>1</sup>

[*Quod laici debeant baptizare in summis necessitatibus*<sup>2</sup>]. Gelasius<sup>3</sup> episcopis<sup>4</sup> per Lucaniam, Bricies<sup>5</sup> et Siciliam<sup>6</sup>

Laicis Christianis baptizare plerumque<sup>7</sup> conceditur<sup>8</sup>.

ID 1.64] cf De cons. D 4 c 19b

<sup>1</sup> c 24 after c 26 Pq; after c 25 TcVm (text confused Tc); c 25 before cc 24, 26 EgMoOd; as here AdBdBeCaCbCcLcLdLeLfLgLhLjLkLmLoMfMgMhMjMkMmMnOaObOfPdPfPkPwQeRaSeSgSITbVaVcVoVpVqWcBrant; om. Ea

<sup>2</sup> Quod laici debeant (-bent Lj) bapt. in summis (om. Be) necessitatibus AdBeCaFcLdLjMgObOeQeRbSITcVqWc mg.; in text CbLm; Quod soli sacerdotes debeant baptisare nisi necessitas evenerit Lo text and mg; Quod laici debeant bapt. ex necessitate Pf mg.; Quod laici dent bapt' in summis nec. TbWc as rubr. to c 26; om. BdCcLeLfMhMqPtPwRaSgVo

<sup>3</sup> papa add. MfSgTbTc, om. \*AdBdBeCaCbLdLfLjLmMgMhMkMmPfPtPwRaRbSIVqWc

<sup>4</sup> episcopis BeCaEgMgPfPtRbTbTcVq; episcopus AdBdLdLeLmMhMkMmMoPwRaSeSIVm; om. SgWc

<sup>5</sup> Bricies AdBdCbLdLeLjLmMfMgMhMkMmPfSeSITbTcVq; Briciam BeCaPtRa; Brittanum Mn; provincias Rb; Briciensibus Sg; Briciceis Vm; om. EgLfMoVp

<sup>6</sup> et Siciliam \*CaCbLeLjLmPfPtQeRaRb; et Sicilie AdLdMfVmVq; et Sicil' BdMhMkSITb; Siciliam Be; om. EgLfMoVp; Sicil' Mg; Sicilie cap. xxviii Pw; et Sicilie ad Fortunatum SeWc; et Siculi Sg; ad Fort' Tc. Gelasius - Sic. om. CcMq(cf c 25); concilio iii cap. xxviii add. LeMm

<sup>7</sup> bapt. pler. \*AdBdBeCaCbCc(after corr.)LdLfLjLmMfMgMhMkMmPtPwRaRbSgTbVqWc; pler. bapt. EgMoPfTc

<sup>8</sup> conc.

\*AdBdBeCaCbEgFcLdLeLfLjLmMfMgMhMkMmObOeOfPfPkPtPwRaSeSgSITbVmVpVqWc; permittitur CcRbTc; ex necessitate cum episcopi - quod acceperunt solemus audire (i.e. c 26 below) OdTc; Ex necessitate. Aug. ad Fortunatum. (in necessitate add. mg. Mo<sup>2</sup>) Cum-audire. (i.e. c 26 below) Mo; Laicis – conceditur as end of c 26 Pq

## 25

*[Quod mulier nullomodo debeat baptizare]<sup>1</sup>.<sup>2</sup> Concilio Cartaginensi IV cap. xxviii<sup>3</sup>*

Mulier baptizare non presumat.<sup>4</sup>

*ID 1.65] cf De cons. D 4 c 20*

<sup>1</sup> Quod - deb. bapt. in mg. AdBeCaEaFcMgMfObTcVaVq, in text EaVm(after inscr. to c 26) ; Quod mulier non debeat (-eant Rb) baptizare LdRb (*run into rubric for c 24*); Mulier - bapt. Oe mg; Quod - bapt. deb. Pf mg.; Quod mulier non presumat baptizare in mg. Qe; om.

BdCbLeMhMjMkMmMnOfPtPwRaSgTb(*cf c 26*)VoVp; as rubr. to c 26 Wc

<sup>2</sup> Ex add. Pf, om. \*BdBeCaCbMfMgMhMjMkMmMnPtSgTc

<sup>3</sup> Conc. - xxviii BdBeCaCbLjMgQeSgVqWc (IV - xxviii partly in mg. Sg, all in mg. Wc), CaCbLdLjRb *running whole inscription on to end of c 24 above* with IDb; Cart. conc. IIII cap. xcix Eg; Aug. ad Fortunatum MfMmPwVp; concil. (iii cap. xxviii add Mh<sup>2</sup>) Aug. ad Fortunatum MhSlVp; c 26 continues without break Mj; concilio iii cap. xxix Mo; Gelasius episcopus per Lucaniam, Bricies et Sicil' conc. IIII cap. xxviii Mq *cf c 24*); conc. - xxviiii Pf; Aug' concil' Carthag' IIII cap. xxviii Se; Aug' Fortunato (*cf c 26*) Tb; Vm has insc. and rubr. to this c. after insc. to c 26, and adds text above c 24; om. EaLeMjOePkPt

<sup>4</sup> Mulier – pres. as beginning of c 27 below Pq

## 26

*Augustinus ad Fortunatum<sup>1</sup>*

In<sup>2</sup> necessitate cum episcopi aut presbiteri aut quilibet ministrorum non inveniuntur, et urget periculum eius qui petit, ne sine isto sacramento hanc vitam finiat, etiam laicos dare solere sacramentum quod<sup>3</sup> acceperunt, solemus audire<sup>4</sup>.

*ID 1.191 med.] De cons. D 4 c 21*

<sup>1</sup> Aug. ad Fort. \*BeCaEgLdLeMgPfPtTcVmVo(*adding xxv*); Concil. Cartaginense Vp; Aug. ad Fort. Idem Augustinus ad eundem Vq; Augustinus Wc; om. EaSeRb(*which runs text on from c 25 without break*)Tb; Concilio Cartaginensi IIII capitulo xxviii (iiii Pw) PwSl (*cf c 25*); Quod laici - necessitatibus add. TbWc (*cf c 24*). Non est presumptio nisi necessitas urget add. Le2

<sup>2</sup> In BeMgPfPwVo; Ex Eg<sup>2</sup>Tb

<sup>3</sup> non add. Wc

<sup>4</sup> sol. aud. om. Rb; laicis Christianis baptizare plerumque conceditur. add. Pq (*cf c 24*)

## 27

*[Quod paganus possit baptizare]<sup>1</sup>. Ex dictis<sup>2</sup> Isidori episcopi<sup>3</sup>*

<sup>4</sup>Romanus pontifex non hominem iudicat qui baptizat, sed Spiritum Dei subministrare<sup>5</sup> gratiam baptismi, licet paganus sit qui baptizat.

<sup>1</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfTcVqWc; in text EaOaRbVmVo(*adding xxvi*); om. BdPtPwTbVp

<sup>2</sup> sancti add. Tb; om. \*CaMgPfTcVqWc; Ea om. insc. Ex dictis om. Pt

<sup>3</sup> om. Wc; xxvii add. Le. Ex - ep. as last words of c 26 Rb

<sup>4</sup> Mulier baptizare non presumat add. Pq (*cf c 25*)

<sup>5</sup> -istrare \*CaEaMgPfVqWc; -istrantem QeTc; -istrante Tb

*ID 1.294] De cons. D 4 c 23*

## 28<sup>1</sup>

*[Quod heretici possunt<sup>2</sup> baptizare]<sup>3</sup>. Solutio Augustini<sup>4</sup> ad questionem<sup>5</sup> Orosii<sup>6</sup>*  
*Quamvis unum baptismum<sup>7</sup> sit et<sup>8</sup> hereticorum<sup>9</sup>, eorum scilicet<sup>10</sup> qui in  
 nomine Patris, et Filii, et<sup>11</sup> Spiritus sancti baptizant et ecclesie catholice, tamen quia  
 foris ecclesiam baptizantur, non sumunt baptismum ad salutem sed ad perniciem<sup>12</sup>,  
 habentes nimirum formam sacramenti, virtutem autem eius abnegantes.*

*ID 1.160 med.] De cons. D 4 c 29a*

<sup>1</sup> *om. Lc; after c 29 DbLgLhLkLmPkSe, here and after c 29 Oa*

<sup>2</sup> *possunt BeCaEaMgRbTcWc; possint PfVm*

<sup>3</sup> *in mg. AdBeCaMgPfQeTcVqWc; in text EaRbVmVo; om. PtTbVp. Quod her. bapt. possunt after insc. Oa*

<sup>4</sup> *Sol. Aug. \*BeMgPfRbTbVmVpVq(mg)Wc; Augustinus CaEaLePtTc; Solution' Aug' Vm*

<sup>5</sup> *questionem \*PfTbTcVqWc; questiones Mg; om. CaPt*

<sup>6</sup> *Orosii \*BeMgRb<sup>2</sup>TbTcVmVoWc; Orosium CaPt; ad. - Or. om. Ea; Torosii xxviii Le; Torosii Mq; Thorosii PfVq*

<sup>7</sup> *-smum CaMgPfTbWc; -isma Tc*

<sup>8</sup> *sit et CaPfTbTcWc; et Mg*

<sup>9</sup> *et add. CaPfTbWc, om. \*MgTc*

<sup>10</sup> *eorum sc. \*CaPfTbTc; sc. eorum Mg*

<sup>11</sup> *add. Ca<sup>2</sup>*

<sup>12</sup> *periculum et ad add. Tc, om. \*CaMgPfTbVmWc*

## 29<sup>1</sup>

*[Quod Iudeus<sup>2</sup> possit baptizare]<sup>3</sup>. Nicolas ad consulta Bulgarorum<sup>4</sup>, cap. civ<sup>5</sup>*  
*A quodam Iudeo<sup>6</sup>, nescitis utrum<sup>7</sup> Christiano an pagano<sup>8</sup>, multos<sup>9</sup> in patria  
 vestra baptizatos asseritis<sup>10</sup>, et quid inde sit consultis agendum<sup>11</sup>. Hi profecto, si<sup>12</sup> in*

<sup>1</sup> *om. Lc*

<sup>2</sup> *videns Rb*

<sup>3</sup> *in mg. BeCaLdMgPfQeSeSIVqWc, in text LmRbMf; Quod Iud. bapt. possit after insc. OaVmVo(adding xxviii); De eodem in mg. Sg; om.*

*AdBeCbCcEaLeLfLjMhMjMkMmMnMoPtRaTbTcVp*

<sup>4</sup> *Bulgar- \*BeLdLj<sup>2</sup>MgMhMkMjMmMnPfPtRaRbSeSgTcWc; Burgar- LfQe; Bulguar- Lj; Bugar- Mf; Burgal- Tb*

<sup>5</sup> *civ \*BeCbLdLjLmMfMgMhMkMmOePfRbTbVo; ciii CaSe; iv Pt; iii Tc; Nich. - civ om. CcMj; Nich. papa only Ea*

<sup>6</sup> *A quodam Iudeo \*AdBdCaCbCcEaEgLdLeLfLjLmMhMkMmMnMqPfPqPtQeSeVmVpVq; A quodam ut audio BeTb; A quodam autem Iudeo Eg<sup>2</sup>MgPkQa; De quodam iudeo MfMjMo; De quodam ut audio Oa; Quodam ut audio Rb; A Iudeo quodam SgSIVoWc; De quodam autem Iudeo Tc*

<sup>7</sup> *om. Sg*

<sup>8</sup> *Chr. an pag. \*BeCbCcLdLjLmMfMjMkMjMmMnPfPtSeSgTbVq; pag. an Chr. CaLfMgTc*

<sup>9</sup> *multos \*CaLdMfMgMhMjMkMmMnPfPtSeSgTbTc; multo Cb*

<sup>10</sup> *ass. bapt. MhMm*

<sup>11</sup> *sit cons. ag. BeCaCbCcLdLfLjLmMfMgMhMjMmPfPtSeTb; sit ag. cons. MkSg; ag. sit cons. MnTc*

<sup>12</sup> *obscurely corrected Mh*

nomine sancte Trinitatis vel tantum in nomine Christi, sicut<sup>13</sup> in Actibus apostolorum legimus, baptizati sunt<sup>14</sup>, unum quippe idemque<sup>15</sup> est<sup>16</sup>, ut sanctus exponit Ambrosius<sup>17</sup>, non constat esse rebaptizandos<sup>18</sup>.

*ID 1.148] De cons. D 4 c 24*

<sup>13</sup> added Ld<sup>2</sup>

<sup>14</sup> rebaptizandi non sunt add. CbLjPt, non rebaptizentur add. QeTb, om.

\*AdBeCaEaEgLdLfMfMgMhMjMkMmMnMoPfRbSeSgTcVoVpVqWcWd

<sup>15</sup> idemque \*BdBeCaCbCcLdLfLjLmMfMgMhMjMmPtSeSgTb; idem eque Pf; idem Tc

<sup>16</sup> quia non illorum, sed eius add. EaEbEcGcKa<sup>2</sup>LfMfMgMjMoQaRbSe<sup>2</sup>Sg<sup>2</sup>SITcVpVtWaBrant; om.

\*AaAbAdBdBeCaCbCcEgFcLbLdLgLjLmmhMkMmMnMqObOdOeOfPfPqPtPwQeSdSeSgTbVaVm  
VoVpWbWcWdZa; est om. CcLj(bef. corr.)

<sup>17</sup> s. exp. Amb. \*AdBeCaFcLdLfMgMhMjMmOePfPwQeRbSeTcVq; s. Amb. exp.

BdCbLjMkMnOfPkPqPtSgSIVoWc; s. dicit Amb. quia non illorum, sed eius Od (cf prev. note); exp. s. Amb. Tb.

<sup>18</sup> non - rebapt. Tc; ; non denuo sunt rebaptizandi Mo<sup>2</sup>; om.

AaAbAdBdBeCaCbEaEbEcGcFcKaLbLdLeLfLgLjLmMfMgMhMjMkMmMnMoMqOaObOdPfPkPq  
PtPwQaQeRbSdSeSgSITbVmVoVpVqVtWaWbWcWdZa; constat non esse denuo baptizandos ID

### 30<sup>1</sup>

*[Quod baptismus a malis vel a bonis<sup>2</sup> ministris datus, semper sit<sup>3</sup> bonus et equaliter  
bonus]<sup>4</sup>. Augustinus contra Cresconium gramaticum, lib. III<sup>5</sup>*

Si<sup>6</sup> inter bonos ministros cum sit alius alio melior, non est melior baptismus qui per meliorem datur, nullo modo est malus qui etiam<sup>7</sup> per malum datur quando<sup>8</sup> idem baptismus datur, et ideo<sup>9</sup> per<sup>10</sup> ministros dispare Dei munus<sup>11</sup> equale est, quia non illorum, sed eius<sup>12</sup> est.

*ID 1.160 end] De cons. D 4 c 25*

<sup>1</sup> om. Ea, in lower mg. Le<sup>2</sup>

<sup>2</sup> a mal. vel a bon. (in add. Mg) AdMgPfTc; a bon. vel a mal. BeCaVo

<sup>3</sup> semp. sit BeCaOaPfTcVmVo; sit semp. MgSf

<sup>4</sup> Quod - bonus in mg. AdBeCaMgPfQeTcVq, in text after insc. OaVmVo(adding cp. viiiixx); om.  
PtTbVp

<sup>5</sup> Quod – III] Aug'. Quod heretici baptizare possunt. Aug' contra Cresconium gram. lib. iii. Quod baptismus a malis vel a bonis ministris semper equaliter sit bonus as insc. and rubr. Quamvis unum baptimum sit hereticorum ut supra as first line of text Rb

<sup>6</sup> Si \*BeCaMgPfRbTcVo; om. TbVp

<sup>7</sup> qui etiam \*CaMgPfTb; etiam qui Tc

<sup>8</sup> quando \*CaMgTbTc; quoniam Pf

<sup>9</sup> in omni add. Vo

<sup>10</sup> inequaless add. Tb, om. \*CaMgPfTc

<sup>11</sup> disp. Dei munus \*BeMgTcVmVq; Dei munus CaLeOaTb; Dei non minus Pf

<sup>12</sup> eius \*CaMgPfTb; eiusdem Le; Dei Tc

31<sup>1</sup>

[*Quod homo non baptizat sed<sup>2</sup> Deus*]<sup>3</sup>. *Augustinus super Iohannem, parte prima tractatu v<sup>4</sup>*

Baptismus talis est qualis est ille in cuius potestate<sup>5</sup> datur, non qualis est ille<sup>6</sup> per cuius ministerium<sup>7</sup> datur. Item. Quid noverat Iohannes Baptista? Dominum. Quid non<sup>8</sup> noverat? Potestatem baptismi dominici<sup>9</sup> in nullum hominem<sup>10</sup> a Domino transituram<sup>11</sup>, sed ministerium plane transiturum. Potestatem a Domino in neminem, sed ministerium in bonos et in<sup>12</sup> malos. Item. [Non exhorreat columba ministeriorum malorum. Respiciat Domini potestatem. Quid tibi facit minister malus ubi bonus est Dominus? Quid tibi nocet malus preco si benivolus est iudex? Neque qui plantat est aliquid, neque qui rigat, set qui incrementum Deus. Qui vero superbus fuerit minister cum diabolo computatur set non contaminatur donum Christi. Quod per illud fluit purum, quod per illud transit liquidum venit ad fertilem terram. Puta quia iste lapideus est qui ex aqua fructum ferre non potest set per lapideum canalem transit aqua ad areolas. In canali lapideo nichil generat, set ortus fructus plurimos affert]<sup>13</sup>. Ego dico, et nos dicimus omnes, quia iustos oportet esse per quos baptizatur<sup>14</sup>, quia iustos oportet esse<sup>15</sup> tanti iudicis ministros. Sint ministri iusti si volunt, si autem noluerint esse iusti qui<sup>16</sup> in cathedra Moysi sedent, securum me fecit magister meus, de quo Spiritus eius<sup>17</sup> dicit, Hic est qui baptizat. Item<sup>18</sup>. Quos baptizavit Iudas, Christus baptizavit<sup>19</sup>. Si<sup>20</sup> ergo quos baptizavit ebriosus, quos baptizavit<sup>21</sup> homicida, quos baptizavit adulter, si

<sup>1</sup> *om. Aa*

<sup>2</sup> nisi Ad; solus *add. CcLm*

<sup>3</sup> *rubr. AdBeCaCcEaLdLjLmMgPfQeRbTcVmVo*(*adding cp. xxx*); *om. BdCbLfPtTbVp*

<sup>4</sup> *tract. v \*BeLdLfLmPfRbTbVm*; *titulo v Ad*; *cap. ii CaMgTc*; *v cap. Vp*; *om. BdCbLjPt*; *Aug. - v om. Cc*; *Aug' only Ea*

<sup>5</sup> vel auctoritate *add. in mg. Mo<sup>2</sup>*

<sup>6</sup> est ille *BdBeMgPf Tc<sup>2</sup>*; ille est *Ca*; ille *CbCcLdLfLjLmRbTc*

<sup>7</sup> cuius min. *\*BdCaLdMgPfTbTc*; min. cuius *Lf*

<sup>8</sup> non *\*CaLdMgPfTbTc*; *om. Lf*

<sup>9</sup> bapt. Dom. *\*CaCbCcLdLfLjLmMgPfTb*; Dom. bapt. *Tc*

<sup>10</sup> *om. Cc*

<sup>11</sup> -uram *CaCbCcLfLjPfRbTb*; -urum *LdLmMgTc*

<sup>12</sup> in *\*CbCcLdLfLjLmMgPfTbTc*; *om. Ca*

<sup>13</sup> Non exhor. - affert *MgWa* (*cf ID 1.157-8, Ctp 3.1.2*); *om.*

*AbAdBdBeCaCbCcEaEbEcEgFcGcKaLbLdLeLfLgLjLmMfMjMkMmMnMoMqOaObOdOeOfPfP  
kPtPwQaQeRaRbSdSeSgSITbTcVaVoVmVpVqVtWbWcZaBrant*

<sup>14</sup> -atur *\*CaCbCcLfLjLmMgTcVaVq*; -antur *Pf*

<sup>15</sup> per quos bapt. - esse

*\*AdCaCbCcEgFcLeLfLg<sup>1</sup>LjLmMfMgMhMjMkMqObOdOfPfPtQaQeSITcVaVoWc*; *om.*

*BeLdLgOaOeRbSgTbMigne*; per quos bapt. op. esse *Vp*; per quos bapt. quia oportet esse iustos *Brant*  
<sup>16</sup> *obsc. corr. Cc*

<sup>17</sup> eius *\*CaMgPfTc*; sanctus *CbLdLj*; *Dei Tb*

<sup>18</sup> Item *\*CaCbCcLdLfLjLmMgTbTc*; *om. PfRb*. Ego dico - Item *om. Ea*

<sup>19</sup> Chr. bapt. *\*CaLdMgPfTc*; bapt. Chr. *Tb*

<sup>20</sup> Si *\*CaCbCcLdLfLjLmMgPfTb*; *Sic Tc*

<sup>21</sup> ebr. q. bap. *ss Tb*

baptismus Christi erat, Christus baptizavit. Non timeo adulterum, ebriosum, homicidam, quia columbam attendo per<sup>22</sup> quam mihi dicitur, Hic est qui baptizat. Item. Homicida dedit baptismum Christi, quod<sup>23</sup> sacramentum tam sanctum<sup>24</sup> est<sup>25</sup>, ut nec homicida ministrante polluatur<sup>26</sup>.

*ID 1.156-9] De cons. D 4 c 26 to Hic est qui baptizat, including some of the add. in MgWa*

---

<sup>22</sup> per \*CaLdMgPfTbTc; post Cc

<sup>23</sup> quod \*CaCbCcLdLjLmMgPfTb; quia Lf<sup>2</sup>; et Tc

<sup>24</sup> sanctum \*CaCbCcLdLfLjLmMgPfTb; magnum Tc

<sup>25</sup> add. Lf<sup>2</sup>

<sup>26</sup> polluatur \*AdBeCaCbCcLdLfLjLmMgPfTb; non polluatur Pk; pollui possit Tc

## 32<sup>1</sup>

*<sup>2</sup>Augustinus, De unico baptismo, lib. III<sup>3</sup>*

Non autem sicut heresis hereticorum est, sicut error ipsorum est, sicut sacrilegium<sup>4</sup> dissensionis ipsorum est<sup>5</sup>, sic etiam<sup>6</sup> baptismus, qui<sup>7</sup> Christi est, debet dici ipsorum<sup>8</sup>.

*ID 1.164c] De cons. D 4 c 46*

---

<sup>1</sup> om. EaLc

<sup>2</sup> De eodem add. Ca mg.

<sup>3</sup> lib. III \*BeCaMgPfRbTbVo(*adding xxxi*); cap. iii Tc. L' IIII VmVq; om. Pt. Quod inveniatur ab apostolis dictum, Ministerium meum, evangelium meum, si numquam baptismum meum add. Rb; . ....evangelium meum sed ... bapt' add. Tb (*cf c 33*)

<sup>4</sup> sacr. \*CaMgPfTb; in sacrilegio Tc

<sup>5</sup> ips. est \*CaMgTbTc; est ips. Pf

<sup>6</sup> etiam \*PfTbVq; et CaMgTc

<sup>7</sup> corr. fr. Christi Ca

<sup>8</sup> eorum Rb. Verumptamen valeat - datus (*cf c 33*) add. Pk

## 33

*[Quod inveniatur ab apostolis dictum<sup>1</sup> ministerium meum, evangelium meum sed nunquam baptismum meum]<sup>2</sup>. Idem libro v<sup>3</sup>*

Cum<sup>4</sup> tantum valeat baptismus per hominem contemptibilem quantum per apostolum datus<sup>5</sup>, ita nec illius<sup>6</sup> sed Christi esse cognoscitur. Item. Invenimus dictum ab apostolis<sup>7</sup>, Et<sup>8</sup> gloriam meam quamvis utique in Domino, et ministerium meum et

---

<sup>1</sup> dict. ab ep. Be

<sup>2</sup> Quod – meum in mg. AdBeQeVq, in text EaTbVmVo; om. PfPtMgOaTcVp

<sup>3</sup> Idem (in add. Rb)libro v BeCaMgPfPtRbVmVq; Libro v idem OaSfVo; Item, libro II Tc.

<sup>4</sup> autem add. FcOePfQa<sup>2</sup>, om. \*AdBeCaMgQaRbSeTbTcVmVo

<sup>5</sup> Pk attaches beg. of c 33 to datus to end of c 32 (see above)

<sup>6</sup> nec illius repeated Ca

<sup>7</sup> dict. ab ap. \*CaMgPfTc; ab ap. dict. Tb

<sup>8</sup> Et \*CaEgMgPfTb; Doctrinam meam et ad Tc

prudentiam meam et evangelium meum, quamvis utique<sup>9</sup> a<sup>10</sup> Domino<sup>11</sup> impertitum atque donatum, baptismum autem<sup>12</sup> meum nemo eorum dixit omnino. Neque enim omnium equalis est gloria, nec ministrant omnes equaliter, nec<sup>13</sup> equali prudentia sunt omnes prediti, et in evangelizando alius alio melius operatur, et ideo dici potest alius alio doctior et<sup>14</sup> ipsa doctrina salutari. Alius autem alio maius<sup>15</sup> minusve baptizatus dici non potest, sive ab inferiore, sive a maiore baptizetur.

*ID 1.167a] De cons. D 4 c 47*

---

<sup>9</sup> ss Oe<sup>2</sup>

<sup>10</sup> a \*CaMgMhMjMkMnMoOaTbTcVo; in OfPf

<sup>11</sup> et add. BdPf, om. \*CaFcLgMfMgMhMjMmMnMoObOdOfPtSgTbTcVmVo. et ministerium meum - Domino om. Brant, Migne, but in Vosmedian

<sup>12</sup> quamvis-autem suppl. in mg. Mk

<sup>13</sup> nec \*PfTbVoVq; neque CaMgTc

<sup>14</sup> et \*MgPfTbTc; in Ca

<sup>15</sup> maius \*CaMgPfTb; magis Tc

## 34

*Item, libro IV<sup>1</sup>*

Satis<sup>2</sup> ostendimus ad baptismum qui verbis evangelicis consecratur non pertinere cuiusquam vel dantis vel accipientis errorem, sive de Patre sive de Filio sive de Spiritu sancto, aliter sentiat quam doctrina celestis insinuat.

*ID 1.165 med.] De cons. D 4 c 48*

---

<sup>1</sup> Item (Idem Be) libro IV BeCaPfRbTc; Idem libro IV. Item EaMg; Lib. IV Item SfTbVmVo(*adding* cap. xxxiii); Idem lib. III Vq(?)

<sup>2</sup> natus Oa

## 35<sup>1</sup>

*[Quod omnis homo accedens ad baptismum prius<sup>2</sup> debet<sup>3</sup> agere penitentiam si facultas fuerit]<sup>4</sup>. Augustinus<sup>5</sup> de penitentia*

Omnis qui iam sue voluntatis arbiter constitutus est<sup>6</sup>, cum accedit ad sacramentum fidelium, nisi eum peniteat vite veteris, novam<sup>7</sup> non potest inchoare. Ab hac penitentia cum baptizantur soli parvuli immunes sunt, nondum enim uti possunt libero arbitrio.

---

<sup>1</sup> om EaLc

<sup>2</sup> accedens ad baptismum prius AdBeCaMgOeSfTcVmVoVq; baptizandus Pf

<sup>3</sup> debet CaPfTc; debeat BeMgSfVm

<sup>4</sup> in mg. AdBeCaLd(*ploughed*)MgPfQeTcVq; in text Rb(after corr.)VmVo; om. PtTbVp

<sup>5</sup> in libro add. Vq, om. CaMgPfTbTcVo

<sup>6</sup> const. est CaMgPfTb; est const. Tc

<sup>7</sup> novam \*CaMgTbTc; nova Pf

*ID 1.76] De cons. D 4 c 96*

### 36

*<sup>1</sup>Augustinus<sup>2</sup> ad Selectitanum<sup>3</sup>*

Agunt<sup>4</sup> homines ante baptismum penitentiam de prioribus peccatis, ita tamen<sup>5</sup> ut etiam baptizentur, sicut scriptum est in Actibus apostolorum, loquente Petro ad Iudeos ac<sup>6</sup> dicente, Agite penitentiam, et baptizetur unusquisque vestrum in nomine Domini nostri<sup>7</sup> Iesu Christi.

*ID 1.77] De cons. D 4 c 97*

<sup>1</sup> De eodem. Item *add.* Vo

<sup>2</sup> Aug. \*TbTc; Item Pf; *om.* Mg; Idem CaPt

<sup>3</sup> Selectitanum AdLeMqOaPfPtSIVo(*adding cap. xxxv*)VpVq; Selectianum Ld; Selectitannum aug. Mg; Seletitanum Ca<sup>2</sup>; Selentios Rb; ? Tb; Seleucianam Tc; Salectitanum Vm [*ID divided*]. De eodem *add. in mg.* Ca

<sup>4</sup> Agunt \*BeMgPfTbVo; Agant CaTc

<sup>5</sup> tamen \*MgPfTbTc; non Ca

<sup>6</sup> ac MgPfTbTc; et Ca

<sup>7</sup> nostri CaMgTbPfVm; *om.* Tc

### 37

*[Quot diebus ante baptismum debeat Iudeus agere<sup>1</sup> penitentiam]<sup>2</sup>. Gregorius Fantino<sup>3</sup> defensori*

Ne, quod absit, longa dilatio retro possit Iudeorum animos revocare, cum fratre nostro episcopo loci illius loquere, ut penitentia ac abstinentia xl dierum indicta<sup>4</sup>, aut die Dominica, aut si celeberrima festivitas fortassis occurrerit, eos omnipotentis Dei misericordia protegente baptizet<sup>5</sup>.

*ID 1.61b] De cons. D 4 c 98*

<sup>1</sup> debeat Iudeus agere AdBeLdMgTcSfVmVq; Iudeus agere debet Ca; Iudeus agat Pf; debeat agere pen. Tb

<sup>2</sup> *in mg.* AdBeCaMgPfTcVq, *in text* TbVmVo(*adding xxxvi*); *om.* PtVp. Quot diebus autem baptismum penitentiam in Deus agere debeat *in text* Rb

<sup>3</sup> Fantino \*LdMqOePfTb<sup>2</sup>Vm; Faustino BeCaTbTcVoVq; Fantino Salonitano Mg; Sativo Rb

<sup>4</sup> xl dierum indicta BeCaRbTb; xl diebus interdicta Mg; xl indicta PfVmVq; quad. indicta Tc; xl diebus indicta Vo

<sup>5</sup> -zet \*Pf; -zes BeCaLdMgOaOeQeRbTbTcVmVo

## 38

*[Quod ex auctoritate Domini ante baptismum homines debeant cathezizari<sup>1</sup>]<sup>2</sup>.*

*Rabanus, De institutione<sup>3</sup> clericorum<sup>4</sup>, cap. xxv<sup>5</sup>*

Ante baptismum cathezizandi<sup>6</sup> debet in hominem<sup>7</sup> prevenire officium, ut fidei primum catecumenus accipiat<sup>8</sup> rudimentum. Item. Prius ipse Jesus ceci nati oculos luto ex sputo facto superlinivit, et sic<sup>9</sup> ad aquas Siloe misit, quia prius debet baptizandus<sup>10</sup> fide incarnationis Christi instrui et sic ad baptismum iam<sup>11</sup> credulus admitti, ut sciat cuius gratie in eo<sup>12</sup> est particeps<sup>13</sup>, et cui iam debitor fiat deinceps.

*ID 1.82-3] De cons. D 4 c 54*

<sup>1</sup> -are Rb

<sup>2</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfTcVq, in text EaRbVm; Quod – cath. ante babbisma cap. xxxvii Vo; om. PtTbVp  
<sup>3</sup> -ione MgPfTbTc; -ionibus Ca

<sup>4</sup> libro I add. Pf. om. AdCaLdMgSfTbTcVm

<sup>5</sup> cap. xxv \*BeMgPfPtQeRbVmVo; om. AdCaTc; cap. xxvi Tb. No insc. Ea

<sup>6</sup> over erasure Tb

<sup>7</sup> -inem \*CaMgPf; -ine TbTc

<sup>8</sup> cathecumenus accipiat \*AdEaPfTbVoVm; cathecumeni accipient CaTc; cathecuminis accipiat Mg

<sup>9</sup> et sic \*CaMgPfTb; sicque Tc

<sup>10</sup> deb. bapt. \*CaMgTbTc; bapt. deb. Pf

<sup>11</sup> incarnationis - iam om. Migne

<sup>12</sup> vel iam sit add. superscr. Mg

<sup>13</sup> particeps \*CaMgPfTc; princeps Tb

## 39

*[Quot<sup>1</sup> diebus catecumenus ante<sup>2</sup> baptisma<sup>3</sup> debeat<sup>4</sup> instrui]<sup>5</sup>. Bracarense concilium<sup>6</sup>*

*II cap. i<sup>7</sup>*

Ante viginti dies baptismi ad purgationem exorcismi catecumeni currant, in quibus viginti diebus omnino simbolum quod est, Credo in Deum Patrem omnipotentem<sup>8</sup>, spiritualiter<sup>9</sup> doceantur.

*cf ID 1.203] De cons. D 4 c 55*

<sup>1</sup> Quot CaPfTcVm; Quod Mg

<sup>2</sup> ante CaMgPfVm; ad Tc

<sup>3</sup> baptisma MgPf; baptismum BeTc; bapt' Ca

<sup>4</sup> -eat CaMgPf; -et Vm

<sup>5</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfTcVq, in text VmVo(adding cap. xxxviii); om. PtRbTbVp

<sup>6</sup> Bracarense concilium CaPtRbSfTbTcVq; Brancarensi conc. Ad; Bracanense concil' Be; Bracarensi concilium Mg; Ex Bracarensi concilio Pf; Bacarense concil' Vo

<sup>7</sup> II cap. i AdMgPfRbTbTcVm; cap. iii Pt; II cap.ii Sf; cap. i Vq

<sup>8</sup> omn. MgPfTbTc; om. Ca

<sup>9</sup> spiritualiter CaMgPfTb; specialiter Tc

**40**

*Nicolaus papa Iohanni archiepiscopo Ravennensi<sup>1</sup>*

Catechismi baptizandorum a sacerdotibus uniuscuiusque ecclesie possunt fieri sicut in hac sancta Romana, cui, Deo auctore, ministerium famulatus nostri exhibemus ecclesia, solemniter fieri comprobatur<sup>2</sup>.

*ID 1. 87] De cons. D 4 c 57*

---

<sup>1</sup> Nich. – archiep. (ep. Pt) Rav. (Rav. ep. Rb) BeMgPfPtSlRbTbTcVp; N. papa episcopo Ravennati. (Quod sacerdos uniuscuiusque ecclesie cathecismos facere potest *add. in mg.*) CaLn; Nich. papa Ioh. arch. Sf; Quod cathezismi baptizandorum a sacerdotibus cuiusque ecclesie possunt fieri Ea; Quod quisque presbiter cathezizare suos baptizandos potest cap. xxxviii Vp

<sup>2</sup> -atur \*CaTc; -antur BdBeMgPfTbVoVq; qui probatur Rb

**41**

*[Quid significet exsufflatio in baptismo<sup>1</sup>]<sup>2</sup>. Rabanus, De institutione<sup>3</sup> clericorum lib. I, cap. xxvii<sup>4</sup>*

Postquam se baptizandus per confessionem vere fidei in alterius commendaverit dominum et<sup>5</sup> per abrenuntiationem a prioris possessoris se alienaverit servitio<sup>6</sup>, exsufflatur ab eo seva potestas, ut per pium sacerdotis ministerium Spiritui sancto cedat fugiens spiritus malignus<sup>7</sup>.

*ID 1.90] De cons. D 4 c 61*

---

<sup>1</sup> exs. in baptismo BeEaPfTcVmVo(*adding xl*)Vq; exs. in baptismum (vel o superscr.) Mg; in baptismo exs. Ca

<sup>2</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfTcVq, *in text* EaVm; om. PtRbTbVp

<sup>3</sup> -ione \*MgPfTbTc; -ionibus Ca

<sup>4</sup> corr. to xxviii Ca; no insc. Ea

<sup>5</sup> et \*MgPfTbTc; om. Ca

<sup>6</sup> servitio \*CaMgPfTc; officio Tb

<sup>7</sup> fug. sp. mal. CaMgRbTbTc; fug. mal. sp. LePfSl; mal. sp. fug. Wc

**42**

*Augustinus, De simbolo, lib. I<sup>1</sup>*

Sicut nostis, parvuli et<sup>2</sup> exsufflantur et exorcizantur ut pellatur ab eis diaboli potestas inimica, que decepit hominem ut possideret homines. Non ergo<sup>3</sup> creatura<sup>4</sup> Dei in infantibus exorcizatur<sup>5</sup> aut exsufflatur<sup>6</sup>, sed ille sub quo sunt qui sub peccato nascuntur.

---

<sup>1</sup> De eodem cap. xli *add.* Vo

<sup>2</sup> et \*CaMgTbTc; om. Pf

<sup>3</sup> ergo \*CaMgPfTb; igitur Tc

<sup>4</sup> -ura \*CaPfTbTc; -ure Mg

<sup>5</sup> -atur \*CaPfTbTc; -antur Mg

ID 1. 94] *De cons. D 4 c 62*

<sup>6</sup> -atur \*CaPfTbTc; -antur Mg

### 43

[*Quid significet<sup>1</sup> signaculum crucis in fronte<sup>2</sup>*]. Rabanus, *De institutione<sup>3</sup> clericorum<sup>4</sup>*  
*lib. I, cap. xxvii<sup>5</sup>*

Postea signatur baptizandus signaculo sancte crucis<sup>6</sup> tam in fronte quam in corde, ut ipse apostata diabolus in vase suo pristino sue interemptionis<sup>7</sup> cognoscens signum, iam sibi deinceps sciat illud esse alienum<sup>8</sup>.

ID 1. 95] *De cons. D 4 c 63*

<sup>1</sup> sign. CaMgTc; *om.* Pf

<sup>2</sup> *in mg.* AdBeCaMgPfTcVq; *in text* EaVm; Quid significet exsufflatio in babbismo cap. xlvi Vo; *om.* PtRbTbVp

<sup>3</sup> -ione \*MgPfTbTc; -ionibus Ca

<sup>4</sup> De inst. cler. \*CaMgPfTb; de inst. Pt; in eodem Tc

<sup>5</sup> lib. – xxvii] eodem libro eodemque capitulo Vo; *no insc.* Ea

<sup>6</sup> crucis \*CaMgPfTb; Trinitatis Tc

<sup>7</sup> interemptionis \*BdBeMq<sup>2</sup>OaPtQeSeTbVoVq; intentionis Ad(*obsc. altered*)MqPfTc(*obscurely corr.*); interemptionis non Ca; interpretationis Mg; interpretationis *corr.to* interc- Rb

<sup>8</sup> sciat illud (l' *add.* Vo) esse alienum \*BdBeOaRbTbTcVoVq; illud esse al. sc. CaMg; sciat esse alienum Ea; illud est alienum Pf

### 44

Rabanus eodem libro eodemque capitulo<sup>1</sup>

Ex hinc iam dicuntur super eum orationes ut fiat catecumenus<sup>2</sup>.

ID 1.97] *De cons. D 4 c 64a*

[*Quid significet sal in os missum<sup>3</sup>*]. Item idem<sup>4</sup>

Tunc<sup>5</sup> datur baptizando sal benedictum in os, ut per sal tipicum<sup>6</sup> sapientie sale conditus fetore careat iniquitatis, et<sup>7</sup> nec<sup>8</sup> a vermis peccatorum ultra<sup>9</sup> putrefiat, sed magis illesus servetur<sup>10</sup> ad maiorem gratiam percipiendam.

<sup>1</sup> Rabanus (de *add.* Rb) eodem libro eodemque capitulo BeQeRbSITbVmVoVq; Idem (in *add.* Ad) libro eodem cap. eodem AdCa; Rabanus ibidem Bd; Item Rabanus eodem libro eodem capitulo Mg; Idem in eodem - cap. Pf; Idem libro eodem cap. eodem Pt; Item in eodem Tc

<sup>2</sup> Ex - categ. *om.* Oa

<sup>3</sup> Quid significet(*om.* Pf) sal (*om.* Tc) in os(suum *add.* Mg) missum *in mg.*

AdBeCaEaMgPfQeSfTcVmVq, *in text* EaVm; Quid significet in os missum sal. capl. xlvi Vo; *in text before* Tunc datur *above* Rb; *om.* PtTbVp

<sup>4</sup> Item idem CaPf; In eodem cap. Item Be; Item in eodem MgTc; Ibidem ibidem Pt; Item in eodem, eodemque capitulo MqQeSfVq; Rabbanus de eodem libro eodemque capitulo Rb; Idem eodem cap. Tb; Eodem cap. Idem in eodem Vm; Idem in eodemque cap. SIVp; *om.* EaVo

<sup>5</sup> Tunc \*AdBdBeEaMg<sup>2</sup>PfPtQeSeTbVoVpVq; Nunc CaOa; cum Mg; Tum Tc

<sup>6</sup> tipicum \*BeCaMgTbTcVo; tipum BdPfSe

*ID 1.99] De cons. D 4 c 64b*

<sup>7</sup> et \*BeTbVoVq; et ut Bd; *om.* CaMgPfTc

<sup>8</sup> *ss* Be

<sup>9</sup> pecc. ultra \*CaMgPfTb; ultra pecc. Tc

<sup>10</sup> fetore – servetur *in mg.* Pt

## 45

*<sup>1</sup>Beda super librum Regum<sup>2</sup>, libro II<sup>3</sup>*

Sal celeste<sup>4</sup> sapientie quo initiantur catecumeni in cunctis operum nostrorum sacrificiis offerre<sup>5</sup> iubemur.

*ID 1.100] De cons. D 4 c 65*

<sup>1</sup> De eadem *add.* Vo

<sup>2</sup> lib. Reg. BeMgPfRbTcVmVq; Reg. lib. CaTb; Reg. PtSeSf; Beda *only* Ea

<sup>3</sup> lib II \*BeMgPf[?]RbTbVmVo(*adding* cap. xlvi)Vq; *om.* CaEaTc

<sup>4</sup> -este BeCaEaOePfVq; -estis LeMgRbOaSeTb; *om.* Mn; -estius Tc

<sup>5</sup> offerre AdPfTbTc; offerri BeCaOaRbSeVoVp; offerre lege Ea; *om.* Mg; offerre l'i Vq

## 46

*<sup>1</sup>Rabanus, eodem libro et eodem capitulo<sup>2</sup>*

Dehinc<sup>3</sup> iterum exorcizatur diabolus<sup>4</sup> ut suam nequitiam cognoscens iustum super se Dei iudicium<sup>5</sup> timens recedat ab homine, nec iam contendat eum arte sua subvertere ne baptismum consequatur, sed magis honorem Deo creatori<sup>6</sup> suo exhibens reddat opus Deo creatori<sup>7</sup> suo.

*ID 1.102] De cons. D 4 c 66*

<sup>1</sup> Quare baptizandi exorcizantur *add.* Ca *mg.* Item exorcizatur diabolus *add.* Vo

<sup>2</sup> eodem libro (titulo BeOaQeSfVm) et (*om.* MgPt) eodem capitulo BeCaMgOaPtQeSfVmVo(*adding* cap. xlvi); (de *add.* Rb) eodem libro eodemque capitulo AdRbTb; ubi superius Bd; supradicto libro et cap. Pf; in eodem libro Tc

<sup>3</sup> Dehinc \*BdBeCaMgTbTcVm Vq; Ex hinc Pf

<sup>4</sup> deabolus Ca

<sup>5</sup> super se Dei iud. \*MgPfTbVq; super se iud. Ca; Dei iud. super se Tc

<sup>6</sup> creatori \*CaMgPfRbTb; factori Tc

<sup>7</sup> factori RbWd

## 47

*<sup>1</sup>Gregorius in homelia xxiiii<sup>2</sup>*

Sacerdotes cum per exorcismi gratiam manum credentibus imponunt et habitare malignos spiritus<sup>3</sup> in eorum mente contradicunt, quid aliud faciunt nisi demonia eiciunt?

<sup>1</sup> De eodem *add.* *in mg.* Ca, *in text* Vo; Quod sacerdotes demonia eiciunt (*with no insc.*) Ea

ID 1.103] De cons. D 4 c 67

<sup>2</sup> cap. xlvi add. Vo

<sup>3</sup> mal. sp. \*CaMgPfTc; sp. mal. Tb

## 48

[Quare<sup>1</sup> tanguntur<sup>2</sup> nares et aures<sup>3</sup> saliva]<sup>4</sup>. Rabanus eodem libro et eodem capitulo<sup>5</sup>

Postea tanguntur ei<sup>6</sup> nares et aures cum saliva<sup>7</sup> et dicitur ei<sup>8</sup> verbum evangelicum quod Iesus quando mutum et<sup>9</sup> surdum sanavit tangens cum sputo<sup>10</sup> linguam eius et mittens digitos in auriculas<sup>11</sup> eius dixit, Effeta, quod est adaperire<sup>12</sup>. Hoc<sup>13</sup> enim sacramentum hic agitur ut per salivam tipicam sacerdotis et tactum<sup>14</sup> sapientia et virtus divina salutem eiusdem catecumeni operetur, ut<sup>15</sup> aperiantur<sup>16</sup> illi nares<sup>17</sup> ad accipiendum<sup>18</sup> odorem<sup>19</sup> notitie Dei, ut aperiantur illi aures<sup>20</sup> ad audiendum mandata<sup>21</sup> Dei sensuque<sup>22</sup> intimo cordis<sup>23</sup> reponendum<sup>24</sup>.

<sup>1</sup> Quare BeCaEaLdLjLmPfQaSeTc; Cur AdCcMg

<sup>2</sup> -untur CaPfTcSf<sup>2</sup>VmVq; -antur AdCcMgSf; ei add. Be

<sup>3</sup> nares et aures BeCaCcMgPfQaQeVoVq; nares et aures a EaLdLjLmSeTcVm; nares et aures cum Be; aures et nares Ad; <aures et> nares Cc; aures et nares a Wc

<sup>4</sup> in mg. AdBeCaLdLjMgPfQaQeTcVqWc; in text CcEaLmVmVo(adding cap. xlvi); om. CbEgLeLfMfMhMjMkMmMnMoPtRaRbTbVp

<sup>5</sup> Rab. eodem libro et eodem (eodemque AdCaPfRb, eodem MgVq) cap.

\*AdBeCaLdLfLmMgMqPfQeRbSeTbVmVoVpVqWc; Rabanus eodem libro Bb; Rab. ubi superius BdCbLj; Item Rabanus eod. libro EgMo; Rabanus eodem titulo et eodem l' Le; Rabanus eodem libro etcetera Mf; Rabanus Mn; Rabanus eodem capitulo Pt; Gregorius in omel' xxiiii Qa; Rab. in eodem libro Tc; Rabanus - cap. om. CcEa

<sup>6</sup> ei \*BeCaEgLdLeLfMfMgMhMjMkMmPfQaRaSeTbTcVq; eis Ca<sup>2</sup>CbLjPt; eis before tanguntur SIVoWc; om. Mn

<sup>7</sup> nares et aur. (et aures ss Pt<sup>2</sup>)cum (om. Mn) sal.

\*BeCbCcEgLdLeLjLmMgMhMjMkMmMnPfPtQaSeTbTcVqWc; nares cum sal. et aur. Ca; aur. et nar. cum sal. Lf

<sup>8</sup> ei \*BeCaCcEgLdLeLfLmMgMhMjMkMmMnPfQaSeTbVq; eis CbLjPt; eis tanguntur SIVoWc; om. RbTc

<sup>9</sup> om. Mk

<sup>10</sup> tang. cum sp. CaLeMgPfTbTc; cum sp. tang. Be

<sup>11</sup> -ulas \*MjMnRbTbTc; -ulam BeCaEgLdMgMhMkMmMoPfPtQaSeVoVq; -ula Le

<sup>12</sup> adap- \*BeCaEgLdLeMgPfPtQaSeTcVoVq; ap- MkMnRbTb

<sup>13</sup> est add. and canc. Cc

<sup>14</sup> corr fr. tandem Mk

<sup>15</sup> ut \*BeCaEgLdLeMgMhMjMkMmMnMoPfQaSeTbTcVq; et Lm

<sup>16</sup> aper- \*BeCaCc<sup>2</sup>EgLdLeMgMkMmMnPfQaSeTbTcVq; oper- CcLm

<sup>17</sup> illi nares BeCaEgLdLeLfMgMhMkMmMnQaSeTbTcVq; ei nares CbCcLjPt; nares illi Pf; ad accip. - aures suppl. in mg Mk<sup>2</sup>

<sup>18</sup> acc- CaLeMgPfTbTcVq; perc- Be

<sup>19</sup> add. ss. Be<sup>2</sup>

<sup>20</sup> illi aures \*BeCaCcEgLdLeLfLmMgMhMkMmPtRbSeTbTcVqWc; ei aures CbLjVp; aures illi PfPk. ad accip. - aures in mg. Lm<sup>2</sup>Mk<sup>2</sup>, om. Qa; ad accipiendum – illi aures in mg. Vo<sup>2</sup>

<sup>21</sup> Dei ut aperiantur – mandata in mg. Bd

<sup>22</sup> sensuque \*AdEaEgLdMgMhMjMkMmMnRbSeTcVq; sensuque in BeCaLjWc; sensusque CcLe; sensusque in LmPkTb; sensumque in Pt

<sup>23</sup> ss Ra<sup>2</sup>

*ID 1. 104] De cons. D 4 c 68*

---

<sup>24</sup> reponendum CaCcLeTcVa; respondendum  
AdBdEaLdLfLgMgMhMjMkMmMnMoMqOaPfPkQaQeRbSeSgSIVmVoVqWcWdBrant;  
respondemus Amen Be; reponenda CbLj; respondendum Eg; repondendum Mo<sup>2</sup>; reconendum Pt; ad  
respondendum TbVp; sensuque - rep. om. Od

## 49

*<sup>1</sup>Ambrosius<sup>2</sup>, De sacramentis, tractatu i<sup>3</sup>*

Propter gloriam muneris et operis non os tangit episcopus, sed nares, ut bonum  
odorem accipiat pietatis eterne.

*ID 1. 106] De cons. D 4 c 69*

---

<sup>1</sup> De eodem add. Vo

<sup>2</sup> Ambrosius \*CaEaMgPfTb; Augustinus Tc

<sup>3</sup> i \*MgPfTbTcVmVq; secundo CaOePtVo(*adding cap. xlvi*)Vp; tr. i om. Ea; i eodem libro  
eodemque capitulo Rb

## 50

*[Quare ungitur<sup>1</sup> in pectore et inter<sup>2</sup> scapulas]<sup>3</sup>. Rabanus<sup>4</sup>, eodem libro eodem  
capitulo pro catecuminiis<sup>5</sup>*

Deinde<sup>6</sup> a sacerdote munitur<sup>7</sup> ut sacrum baptismum cum fide accepta  
custodiatur, ungitur<sup>8</sup> illius tunc<sup>9</sup> pectus de oleo sanctificato, cum invocatione sancte<sup>10</sup>  
Trinitatis, ut nulle reliquie latentis inimici in eo resideant, sed in fide sancte<sup>11</sup>  
Trinitatis mens eius confortetur. Unguitur<sup>12</sup> et inter scapulas de<sup>13</sup> eodem oleo ut  
undique muniatur et ad bona opera facienda per Dei gratiam roboretur<sup>14</sup>.

*ID 1.108] De cons. D 4 c 70a, cf cap. 52 below*

---

<sup>1</sup> ungitur BePfVq; inungitur AdEaMg; unguitur Ca; unguntur QeTc(?); ungatur Vm

<sup>2</sup> inter BeCaMgPfVmVq; intra Tc

<sup>3</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfQeTcVq; in text EaVmVo(*adding cap. 1*); om. PtRbTbVp

<sup>4</sup> prima pars add. in mg with tie-mark Vc

<sup>5</sup> eodem lib. eodem (eodemque Pf) cap. pro cat. AdBeCaMgPfSfVmVoVpVq; ubi superius pro cat. Bd;  
eodem lib. (et add. Tb) eodem cap. PtTb; item eodem capitulo Tc; pro cathecumini Rb

<sup>6</sup> Deinde \*AdBdBeDeCaEaMgOePtTbTcVq; Exinde Pf

<sup>7</sup> munitur \*BdBeCaEaMqOaPfPtRbTbVoVq; inungitur MgTcVp

<sup>8</sup> ungitur PfTbTc; unguitur CaMg

<sup>9</sup> ill. tunc \*CaMgPfTb; tunc ill. Tc

<sup>10</sup> sancte \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>11</sup> sancte \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>12</sup> Unguitur CaMgPfTb; Unguitur BdTc

<sup>13</sup> de \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>14</sup> confirmetur Rb

## 51

*<sup>1</sup>Ambrosius, De sacramentis tractatu i<sup>2</sup>*

Venisti<sup>3</sup> ad fontem, ingressus es, considera quid videris<sup>4</sup>, quid locutus sis, repete diligenter, occurrit tibi levita, occurrit tibi presbiter, unctus es quasi athleta Christi, ad baptismum catecumenus accedis<sup>5</sup>.

*ID 1.109] De cons. D 4 c 87*

<sup>1</sup> De eodem add. in mg. Ca

<sup>2</sup> De unctione et baptismo cap. li add. Vo

<sup>3</sup> Venimus Oa

<sup>4</sup> quid videris \*AdBeMgMqPfPtTbVoVpVq; quid inieris CaTc; quid egeris Ld; quos Iudeis Oa; quid inseris Rb; quos videris Vm

<sup>5</sup> ad bapt. (-ma Sg, Christi add. Ad) catecuminus accedis AdLdLeMqObOeOfPtSgTbVmVoVq; ad bapt. cat. accedas BdPf<sup>2</sup>Rb; ut ad bapt. cathecuminus acce das BeMgOd; consecratur fons ut (*etc, as c 52 below*) CaVp; om. Tc

## 52

*[De consecratione fontis]<sup>1</sup>. Rabanus eodem libro capitulo xxviii<sup>2</sup>*

Consecratur fons et ad ipsum baptismum<sup>3</sup> catecumenus accedit<sup>4</sup>.

*ID 1.110] De cons. D 4 c 70b, cf c 50 above*

*[Quod imperitus minister<sup>5</sup> sanctificet aquam per verba evangelica quibus consecratur baptismus, quamvis multa contra fidem<sup>6</sup> proferat in illa sanctificatione]<sup>7</sup>. Augustinus,*  
*De unico baptismo libro vi<sup>8</sup>*

Si non<sup>9</sup> sanctificatur aqua, cum aliqua erroris verba per imperitiam prelator<sup>10</sup> effundit, multi non solum mali, sed boni etiam fratres, in ipsa ecclesia non sanctificant aquam. [53] Multorum enim preces emendantur cotidie si doctoribus<sup>11</sup> fuerint recitate, et multa in eis reperiuntur contra catholicam fidem. Nunquid si manifestetur aliquos baptizatos cum ille preces dicte super aquam<sup>12</sup> fuissent, iubentur denuo baptizari?

<sup>1</sup> after insc. MgMqQeVm; om. CaOaPfPtRbVp; in text BeTbVo(adding cap. lii)Vq; in mg. BeTc

<sup>2</sup> Rabanus - xxviii \*BeCaMgPfPtRbVoVp; after accedit Tb; om. Tc. Oa runs inscriptions and text of both sections into one

<sup>3</sup> ipsum bapt. \*BePfTbVq; ipsum AdCaMg; bapt. after accedis Tc; bapt. ipsum Vm

<sup>4</sup> accedit \*BeCaMg; accedat LePfRbVmVq; accedis Tc

<sup>5</sup> minister MgPfTcVmVq; magister Sf

<sup>6</sup> multa contra fidem MgPfTcVo; contra fidem multa Ca

<sup>7</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfTcVq, in text VmVo; om. LeMqOaPtRbTbVp (LeOa with no break)

<sup>8</sup> no insc. MqOa

<sup>9</sup> Si non] Inde (*run on without a break from c 51*) Mq

<sup>10</sup> prelator \*BeMgPfTcVq; peccator CaRbTb; preccator Vo

<sup>11</sup> doctoribus \*BeCaMgTbTc; sacerdotibus Pf

<sup>12</sup> preces dicte super aquam CaPfRbVmVoVq; <pre> dicte preces super aquam Be; preces super aquam dicte MgSg<sup>2</sup>Tc; preces dicte SgTb

Quid ita? Quia plerumque precis vitium superat precantis affectus, et quia certa illa verba evangelica<sup>13</sup>, sine quibus non potest baptismus consecrari, tantum valent, ut per illa sic evacuentur quecunque in prece vitiosa contra regulam fidei<sup>14</sup> dicuntur, quemadmodum demonium Christi nomine<sup>15</sup> excluditur. Nam utique hereticus<sup>16</sup> si afferat precem vitiosam, nec bonum habet caritatis affectum, quo possit illa imperitia superari, et ideo similis est ei quicumque in ipsa catholica inmundus vel invidus et malivolus<sup>17</sup> quales illic arguit Ciprianus, afferat etiam (ut fieri solet) aliquam precem in qua loquatur contra regulam fidei<sup>18</sup> (multi quippe irruunt in preces non solum ab imperitis loquacibus, sed etiam ab hereticis compositas, et per ignorantie simplicitatem non eas valentes<sup>19</sup> discernere utuntur<sup>20</sup> eis, arbitrantes quod bone sint) nec<sup>21</sup> tamen quod in eis perversum est evacuat<sup>22</sup> illa que ibi recta sunt, sed ab<sup>23</sup> eis potius evacuatur<sup>24</sup>.

*ID 1.115] De cons. D 4 c 72*

<sup>13</sup> ver. ev. \*CaPfTbTc; ev. ver. Mg

<sup>14</sup> reg. fid. \*CaMgPfTc; fid. reg. Tb

<sup>15</sup> Chr. nom. CaMgPfTc; nom. Chr. Tb

<sup>16</sup> clericus (vel hereticus *ss*) Ad

<sup>17</sup> in ipsa catholica (ecclesia *add Mo<sup>2</sup>PtBrant, om. Migne*) inmundus vel invidus (mundus ObTb, vel inv. *ss* Ld) et mal. AdBeLdMgMkMoObOePtQeSgSITbVaVoVqWcBrant; in ipsa catholica (ecclesia *add. Bd*) vel inmundus vel mundus et mal. BdCa; in ipsa catholica inmundus <vel invidus Lg> et mal. LgOdSe; in ipsa catholica invidus et malitiosus MhMm; in illa catholica inmundus et mal. Mn; in ipsa catholica vel invidus inmundus vel mal. MjMj; in ipsa catholica invidus (et Oa) mal. OaVm; in ipsa ecclesia catholica inmundus vel invidus, mal. OfVp; catholicus mundus vel inmundus et mal. f; in ecclesia catholica inmundus vel invidus et mal. Ra; in ipsa catholica ecclesia nudus inmundus et mal. Rb; in ipsa catholica invidus inmundus vel mal. Tc

<sup>18</sup> reg. fid. \*CaMgPfTc; fid. reg. Tb

<sup>19</sup> eas val. \*CaMgPfTb; val. eas Tc

<sup>20</sup> -untur \*CaMgPfTc; -antur Tb

<sup>21</sup> nec \*CaMgPfTb; non Tc

<sup>22</sup> -uat \*CaPfTbTc; -uant Mg

<sup>23</sup> ab \*CaMgTbTc; om. Pf

<sup>24</sup> -uatur \*CaPfTbTc; -uantur Mg

## 54

*Idem in libro III<sup>1</sup>. [De eodem]<sup>2</sup>*

Non est aqua profana et adultera super quam Dei nomen invocatur, etiamsi a profanis et adulteris invocetur, quia nec ipsa creatura nec ipsum nomen adulterum est.

*ID 1. 116] De cons. D 4 c 50*

<sup>1</sup> Idem in libro III (II Sf, IIII Be) BeCaLdMgSfTbVmVq; om. Ea; Idem eodem in libro III Oe; Idem - I Pf; libro III Rb; Item libro IV Tc; Idem in libro eodem Vo

<sup>2</sup> in mg. CaLdMgPfTcVq; in text BeEaRbVmVo(*adding cap. lllii*); om. AdOaPtTbVp

55<sup>1</sup>

[Quomodo intelligitur, Credis<sup>2</sup> in<sup>3</sup> sanctam ecclesiam, et remissionem peccatorum, et carnis resurrectionem]<sup>4</sup>. Augustinus<sup>5</sup> ad neophitos, homelia iii<sup>6</sup>

Prima igitur et secunda predicatione de his tantum locuti sumus, que vobis priusquam ad fontem sanctum<sup>7</sup> veniretis<sup>8</sup> iuxta catholice regule<sup>9</sup> instituta tradidimus<sup>10</sup>, et quid significaret<sup>11</sup> unctio que, diversis corporis nostri<sup>12</sup> adhibita partibus, diversum intellectum designat<sup>13</sup>, prout Dominus donare dignatus est, interpretati sumus, cum ostenderemus<sup>14</sup> vos per oleum sanctificationis ad auditum plene<sup>15</sup> fidei preparatos, et<sup>16</sup> bonum Christi odorem vocatos ex toto corde, et ad<sup>17</sup> abrenuntiandum diabolo esse commonitos. Nunc vero de interioribus iam<sup>18</sup> misteriis<sup>19</sup> locuturi sumus, que in ipso sacro fonte celebrata sunt. Emissa enim certissima cautione<sup>20</sup>, qua<sup>21</sup> vos abrenuntiare omnibus pompis et operibus eius, et omni fornicationi<sup>22</sup> diabolice spopondistis descendentes<sup>23</sup> in fontem, fontem<sup>24</sup> sacrum, fontem redēptionis, fontem sanctificatum virtute celesti.<sup>25</sup> Item. In hoc ergo fonte antequam vos toto corpore tingeremus<sup>26</sup>, interrogavimus, Credis in Deum Patrem omnipotentem? Respondistis<sup>27</sup>, Credo. Rursum<sup>28</sup> interrogavimus, Credis et in Iesum Christum Filium eius, qui natus

<sup>1</sup> Lc begins at In hic ergo fonte

<sup>2</sup> Credis BeMgPfTcVo; Credere Ca; Cred' Vm

<sup>3</sup> in BeCaPfTcVo; om. MgSf

<sup>4</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfTcVq; in text Vp; om. LcOaPtRbTbVp

<sup>5</sup> Aug. CaMgTbTc; Idem Pf

<sup>6</sup> ivii Be; no insc. Lc

<sup>7</sup> fontem sanctum \*CaMgPf; sanctum fontem Tb; fontem sacrum Tc

<sup>8</sup> -iretis \*CaMgPfTc; -iatis Tb

<sup>9</sup> cath. reg. \*CaMgPfTb; ecclesie catholice Tc

<sup>10</sup> tradidimus CaMgTbTc; tradimus Pf

<sup>11</sup> significaret \*CaMgPfTb; signaret Tc

<sup>12</sup> nostri \*CaPfTbTc; vestri Mg

<sup>13</sup> designat \*MgPfTbTc; significat (vel designat supersc.) Ca

<sup>14</sup> -eremus MgTc; -imus BeCaPfVo; vel dimus add. superscr. Mg; -erimus Tb

<sup>15</sup> plene CaMgTbTc; plane Pf

<sup>16</sup> ad add. CaMgTbTc, om. \*Pf

<sup>17</sup> et ad CaMgPf; ad Tb; et Tc

<sup>18</sup> de int. iam \*MgPfTc; de int. Ca; iam de int. Tb

<sup>19</sup> ss Tb

<sup>20</sup> cautione \*CaMgTbTc; captione Pf

<sup>21</sup> qua \*CaMgPfTb; quia Tc

<sup>22</sup> omni fornicatione \*CaMgPfTc; <omni> formatione Tb

<sup>23</sup> -dentes \*CaMgTc; -distis PfTb

<sup>24</sup> fontem \*MgPfTb; om. CaTc

<sup>25</sup> Lc lacks all to here

<sup>26</sup> vos (nos Be) toto corp. ting. AdBePfTbVo; toto corp. vos tingueremus CaMg; nos vos toto corpore tingeremus Rb; vos tingueremus toto corp. Tc; vos toti corpore tingueremus Vm; vos toto corpore mergeremus (vel ti-ss) Vq

<sup>27</sup> -istis \*CaMgPfTb; -isti Tc

<sup>28</sup> -sum \*CaMgTc; -sus PfTb

est de<sup>29</sup> Spiritu sancto et Maria Virgine? Respondistis singuli<sup>30</sup>, Credo. Iterum<sup>31</sup> interrogavimus, Et in Spiritum sanctum? Respondistis similiter<sup>32</sup>, Credo. Hoc autem fecimus iuxta Domini nostri Iesu Christi salvatoris<sup>33</sup> imperium<sup>34</sup>. Qui cum ad Patrem in celos<sup>35</sup> ascenderet, discipulis suis, id est apostolis, mandavit dicens, Euntes, baptizate omnes gentes in nomine Patris et Filii et Spiritus sancti. Item. Quod autem interrogavimus, Credis<sup>36</sup> sanctam ecclesiam et remissionem peccatorum, et carnis resurrectionem, non eo modo interrogavimus ut quomodo in Deum creditur, sic et in ecclesiam sanctam et<sup>37</sup> catholicam. Propterea sancta et catholica est quia recte credit<sup>38</sup> in Deum. Non ergo diximus ut in ecclesiam quasi in Deum crederetis, sed intelligite nos<sup>39</sup> dicere et dixisse ut in ecclesia et<sup>40</sup> sancta et catholica conversantes in Deum crederetis. Crederetis etiam resurrectionem carnis<sup>41</sup> que futura est.

*ID 1.194a] De cons. D 4 c 73*

<sup>29</sup> de \*TbTcVo; ex CaMgPf

<sup>30</sup> singuli \*CaMgPfTc; omnes Tb

<sup>31</sup> Iterum \*PfTbTc; Item CaMg

<sup>32</sup> Credo. Item interr. – similiter in mg. Le<sup>2</sup>

<sup>33</sup> ss Tb

<sup>34</sup> imperium \*AdBeRbTbTcVmVoVq; preceptum CaMgPf

<sup>35</sup> celos \*CaMgPfTb; celum Tc

<sup>36</sup> in add. Ca, om. \*MgPfTbTc

<sup>37</sup> in add. Pf, om. \*CaMgTbTc

<sup>38</sup> credit \*CaPfTbTc; creditur Mg

<sup>39</sup> nos CaPfTbTc; vos Mg

<sup>40</sup> et MgPfTb; om. CaTc

<sup>41</sup> res. carnis \*CaMgPfTb; carnis res. Tc

## 56

[*Quid est<sup>1</sup> credere?*]<sup>2</sup>. Augustinus<sup>3</sup>

Nihil est aliud credere quam fidem habere, ac per hoc cum respondetur credere parvulus qui fidei nondum habet effectum, respondetur fidem habere propter fidei sacramentum, et convertere se ad Deum propter conversionis sacramentum, quia et ipsa responsio ad celebrationem sacramenti pertinet<sup>4</sup>. Item. Parvulum etsi nondum fides illa quae in credentium voluntate consistit, iam tamen ipsius fidei sacramentum fidelem facit<sup>5</sup>, sicut credere respondetur. Ita etenim fideles vocantur, non rem ipsam mente annuendo, sed ipsius rei sacramentum percipiendo.

<sup>1</sup> est CaPfTc; sit Mg

<sup>2</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfTcVq; in text, after Aug. EaVmVo(adding cap. lvi); om. OaPtRbTbVp

<sup>3</sup> Augustinus BeCaEaRbSe; Idem Aug' Ad; Item Aug. BdPtVoVq; Aug. in omelia iii Mg; Item idem Pf; .... Aug. Tb; Aug. ad Bon. Tc; Item with no break Vp

<sup>4</sup> sac. per. CaMgPfTc; per. sac. Tb. Ea ends canon

<sup>5</sup> nam add. Mg, om. \*CaPfTbTc

ID 1.187] De cons. D 4 c 76

## 57

[*Quod trina mersio debet fieri in baptismate*]<sup>1</sup>. Augustinus in omelia iii<sup>2</sup>

Postquam vos<sup>3</sup> credere promisistis, tertio capita vestra in sacro fonte

dimersimus. Qui ordo baptismatis dupli misterii significatione celebratur. Recte enim<sup>4</sup> tertio mersi estis, quia accepistis baptismum in nomine Trinitatis. Recte enim tercio mersi estis quia<sup>5</sup> accepistis baptismum in nomine<sup>6</sup> Iesu<sup>7</sup> Christi qui tertia die resurrexit a mortuis<sup>8</sup>. Illa enim tertio repetita dimersio tipum Dominice exprimit sepulture, per quam Christo conseptuli estis in baptismo et cum Christo resurrexistis in fide, ut peccatis abluti<sup>9</sup> in sanctitate virtutum vivatis Christum imitando.

ID 1.194 end] De cons. D 4 c 78

<sup>1</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfTcVq; in text after Aug. EaVmVo(adding cap. lvii); om. MjMkMmMnMoOaPtRbTbVp

<sup>2</sup> Augustinus in (om. MoRb) omelia iii BeMfMgMhMjMkMmMnMoOeRbVoVq; Idem - iii CaPf; Aug. Ea; Idem homelia iii Pt; Aug. in omelia .... Tb; Toletano concilio IV, cap. vii Tc

<sup>3</sup> vos \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>4</sup> enim \*CaEaMgPfTb; etenim Tc

<sup>5</sup> qui MqWc

<sup>6</sup> Trinitatis. - in nomine \*AdBeCaEaLgMqObOePfTbVmVqWcBrant; om. BdOaOfPtVoMigne; Trinitatis nomine Mg; sancte Trin. - in nomine Od; Trinitatis [Recte etiam - Christi ss] Se; sancte Trinitatis. - accepistis in nom. Christi baptisma Sg; Trinitatis et in nomine Tc; Trinitatis Va

<sup>7</sup> Iesu before in nom. Wc

<sup>8</sup> et in nomine Trinitatis add. Bd (cf above); Recte enim tercio mersi estis quia accepistis bapt. in nom. I.C. om. Rb

<sup>9</sup> abluti \*BeLeMfMhMjMkMmMnMoMqQeRbSITbVmWc; abluti et Vo; absoluti AdBdCaMgPfPtRaSeTcVq

## 58

<sup>1</sup>Canones apostolorum, cap. l<sup>2</sup>

Si quis presbiter non trinam mersionem unius misterii<sup>3</sup> celebret, sed semel mergat in baptismate quod<sup>4</sup> dare iubetur<sup>5</sup> in Domini<sup>6</sup> mortem, deponatur. Non dixit Dominus nobis<sup>7</sup>, In morte mea baptizate, sed Euntes, docete<sup>8</sup> omnes gentes, baptizantes eos in nomine Patris, et Filii, et Spiritus sancti.

<sup>1</sup> De eodem add. Vo

<sup>2</sup> cap. l \*CaMqOePfPtQeTcVq; om. EaSfTb; cap. vii Mg; cap. i Ad?BeOaRbVm. cap. l capitulum lviii Vo; De observatione crine [*sic*] mersionis et eius significationis add. Vp

<sup>3</sup> unius mist. \*CaMgPfVq; unius ministerii Tb; mist. unius Tc

<sup>4</sup> quod \*CaMgPfTb; quam Tc

<sup>5</sup> iubetur \*MgPfTbTc; videtur Ca

<sup>6</sup> Domini \*MgPfTbTc; Deum Ca

<sup>7</sup> Dom. nobis CaMgPfTc; nobis Dom. Tb

<sup>8</sup> Euntes doc. \*CaMgPfTb; Docete Tc

ID 1. 128] *De cons. D 4 c 79*

## 59

<sup>1</sup>*Toletano concilio<sup>2</sup> IV<sup>3</sup>, cap. vii<sup>4</sup>*

Propter vitandum scismatis scandalum vel heretici dogmatis usum, simplam teneamus baptismi mersionem.

ID 1.129] *De cons. D 4 c 85*

---

<sup>1</sup> Quod sufficiat una mersio in nomine Trinitatis *add. CaQe(mg.)Vo (cf c 60)*

<sup>2</sup> Tol. conc. CaMgTcVo; Ex Tol. conc. Pf; Toletanum concilium TbVq

<sup>3</sup> IV \*CaPfTbTcVmVq; *om. Mg*

<sup>4</sup> vii MgOaPfRbTbTcVmVq; vi BeCa; v Pt; lviii Vo

## 60

*[Quod sufficiat una mersio<sup>1</sup> in nomine Trinitatis]<sup>2</sup>. Gregorius<sup>3</sup> Leandro episcopo<sup>4</sup>*

De trina mersione<sup>5</sup> baptismatis nii<sup>6</sup> responderi verius potest, quam<sup>7</sup> ipsi sensistis, quia in una fide nil officit sancte ecclesie consuetudo diversa. Nos autem quod<sup>8</sup> tertio mergimus triduane sepulture sacramenta signamus, ut dum tertio ab aquis infans educitur, resurrectio triduani temporis exprimatur<sup>9</sup>. Quod si quis forte etiam pro summe Trinitatis veneratione estimet fieri<sup>10</sup>, neque hoc aliquid obsistit baptizandum semel in aquis<sup>11</sup> mergere, quia dum tribus subsistentiis una substantia est<sup>12</sup> reprehensibile esse nullatenus potest<sup>13</sup> infantem<sup>14</sup> in baptimate vel ter, vel semel mergere, quando et<sup>15</sup> in tribus mersionibus personarum Trinitas et<sup>16</sup> una potest divinitatis singularitas designari.

ID 1.130] *De cons. D 4 c 80*

---

<sup>1</sup> mersio BeCaPfTcVm; submersio Mg

<sup>2</sup> in mg. AdBeMgPfVq; in text EaVm; De eodem Vo; before c 59 CaQeVo; *om. OaPtRbTbTc(cf c 62)Vp. Ca mg. add.* Quod utrumque possit fieri scilicet semel aut ter mergi

<sup>3</sup> papa *add. Mg, om. \*CaEaPfTbTc*

<sup>4</sup> L. ep. *om. Ea; cap. Ix add. Vo*

<sup>5</sup> Pq fo. 15v ends. Text resumes in c 61 below.

<sup>6</sup> text resumes Pq

<sup>7</sup> quod *add. CaTc, om. \*BeMgPfTb*

<sup>8</sup> quod CaMgPfTb; qui Tc

<sup>9</sup> -atur \*CaMgTb; -itur PfTc

<sup>10</sup> non obsistit *add. Pf, om. \*CaMgTbTcVo*

<sup>11</sup> semel in aquis CaMgPfTb; in aqua semel Tc

<sup>12</sup> sub. est \*CaMgPfTb; est sub. Tc

<sup>13</sup> esse null. pot. PfTbTc; null. esse pot. Mg; null. pot. esse Ca

<sup>14</sup> -tem \*CaMgPfTb; -tes Tc

<sup>15</sup> quando et \*CaMgPfTb; quoniam Tc

<sup>16</sup> in *add. CaTb, om. MgPfTc*

**61**

<sup>1</sup>*Hieronimus<sup>2</sup> super epistolam ad Ephesios, libro II<sup>3</sup>*

Eodem modo in Patrem et<sup>4</sup> Filium et<sup>5</sup> Spiritum sanctum baptizamur, et ter  
mergimur, ut Trinitatis unum appareat sacramentum. Item. Licet ter baptizetur  
<sup>6</sup>propter misterium<sup>7</sup> Trinitatis, tamen unum baptismum<sup>8</sup> reputatur<sup>9</sup>.

*ID 1.131] De cons. D 4 c 81*

<sup>1</sup> De eodem add. Ca mg.

<sup>2</sup> Rabanus Rb

<sup>3</sup> lib. II *om.* Be; Lib. III Le. Quod non sit baptismus in nomine Patris tantum, in nomine Filii tantum, in nomine Spiritus tantum, nisi in nomine Trinitatis *add.* Sf (*cf* 62 below); Quod trina mersio Trinitatis designet sacramentum cap. lxi *add.* Vo

<sup>4</sup> in *add.* Tc, *om.* \*CaMgPfTb

<sup>5</sup> in *add.* Tc, *om.* \*CaMgPfTb

<sup>6</sup> Pq fo. 16r resumes here

<sup>7</sup> misterium \*CaMgTbTc; ministerium Pf

<sup>8</sup> unum baptismum PfRbTbVmVq; unus baptismus BeCaMgTc

<sup>9</sup> reputatur MgPfTbTcVq; reputabitur (vel tatur *superscr.*) Ca

**62**

[*Quod non sit<sup>1</sup> baptismus in nomine Patris tantum, in nomine Filii tantum, in nomine Spiritus sancti tantum nisi in nomine Trinitatis<sup>2</sup>. Pelagius<sup>3</sup> papa<sup>4</sup> Gaudentio episcopo<sup>5</sup>*

Multi sunt qui in nomine solummodo Christi una etiam mersione se<sup>6</sup> asserunt baptizari. Evangelicum vero preceptum, ipso Deo Domino<sup>7</sup> et Salvatore nostro Iesu Christo tradente, nos admonet, in nomine Trinitatis trina etiam mersione sanctum baptisma unicuique tribuere, dicente Domino nostro Iesu Christo<sup>8</sup> discipulis suis, Ite, baptizate omnes gentes<sup>9</sup> in nomine Patris et Filii et Spiritus sancti. Si revera hi de prefatis hereticis qui in locis dilectioni<sup>10</sup> tue vicinis commorari dicuntur, solummodo se in nomine Domini baptizatos fuisse forsitan confitentur<sup>11</sup>, sine cuiusdam<sup>12</sup>

<sup>1</sup> sit MgPfTc; fuit Vq

<sup>2</sup> in mg. Be(adding tantum)PfVq, in text VmVo(adding cap. lxii), cf c 61 for Sf; Quod sufficiat una mersio (submersio Ca) in nomine Trinitatis in mg. AdCaTc (*cf* cc 60, 63); *om.* MgOaPtRbTbVp

<sup>3</sup> Gregorius Rb

<sup>4</sup> papa \*CaMgPfRbTb; Gr. papa Oa; *om.* Tc

<sup>5</sup> ep. \*CaMgPfTc; *om.* Tb

<sup>6</sup> etiam mers. se \*CaPfTbTc; se etiam mers. Mg

<sup>7</sup> Deo Dom. BeTbTcVo; Dom. Deo CaMgPf

<sup>8</sup> nostro Iesu Christo CaMgPfTb; *om.* Tc

<sup>9</sup> baptizantes eos *add.* Ca, *om.* \*AdMfMgMhMjMkMmMnMoPfPtQeRaRbTbTcVo

<sup>10</sup> -ioni \*CaMgPfTb; -ionis Tc

<sup>11</sup> -entur \*CaMgPfTb; -eantur Tc

<sup>12</sup> -dam CaPfTb; -quam MgTc

dubitacionis ambiguo eos ad catholicam fidem venientes<sup>13</sup> sancte<sup>14</sup> Trinitatis nomine baptizabis.

*ID 1.161 med.] De cons. D 4 c 82 to et Spiritus sancti, c 30a from Si revera to end (cf cap. 90 below for c 30b)*

---

<sup>13</sup> corr. to invenientes Mg

<sup>14</sup> sancte \*PfQeRbTb; in sancte Be; sancte in CaMg; sub Tc

## 63

<sup>1</sup>Zacharias papa<sup>2</sup> Bonifacio episcopo<sup>3</sup>

In sinodo Anglorum decretum et iudicium firmissime preceptum et diligenter demonstratum esse<sup>4</sup> dignoscitur ut quicumque sine invocatione Trinitatis mersus fuisset<sup>5</sup>, quod<sup>6</sup> sacramentum regenerationis non haberet, quod omnino verum est, quia si mersus in fonte baptismatis quis fuerit sine invocatione Trinitatis perfectus Christianus non est, nisi in nomine Patris et Filii et Spiritus sancti fuerit baptizatus<sup>7</sup>. Hoc quoque observari in supradicta sinodo ob se<sup>8</sup> sacerdotes voluerunt, ut qui vel unam de Trinitate personam in baptismo non nominaret, illud baptismum esse verum<sup>9</sup> non posset. Quod pro certo verum est, quia qui unum ex<sup>10</sup> sancta Trinitate confessus non fuerit nomen, perfectus Christianus esse non potest. Qui enim confitetur Patrem et Filium, si confessus non fuerit Spiritum sanctum, nec Patrem habet, nec Filium. Et qui confessus fuerit<sup>11</sup> Patrem et Spiritum sanctum, et<sup>12</sup> Filium non fuerit confessus, nec Patrem habet<sup>13</sup> nec Spiritum sanctum<sup>14</sup>, sed vacuus est a divina gratia.

*ID 1.169a] De cons. D 4 c 83*

---

<sup>1</sup> AdCaMgQeTc mg have here Quod non - Trinitatis as Pf c 62 mg. De eodem add. Vo

<sup>2</sup> papa PfTc; om. BdBeCaMgOaQeRbSfTb

<sup>3</sup> capl. lxxiii add. Vo

<sup>4</sup> add. Ca<sup>2</sup>

<sup>5</sup> mersus fuisset CaMgPfTb; fuisset mersus Tc

<sup>6</sup> quod \*CaMgTbTc; om. Pf

<sup>7</sup> fuerit bapt. \*TbTcVm; bapt. fuerit CaMgPf

<sup>8</sup> ob se AdCaMgOaObOfSIVaVm; obnixe Pf; om.

BeLgMfMkMmMnMoMqOb<sup>2</sup>OdOePtQeRbSgTbTcVoVpBrant; lacuna Mh; observari Mj; sui tutela Ra

<sup>9</sup> bapt. esse verum AdCaMgTb; esse bapt. verum Pf; bapt. verum esse Tc

<sup>10</sup> ex \*CaMgPfTb; in Tc

<sup>11</sup> fuerit \*CaMgPfTc<sup>2</sup>; om. TbTc

<sup>12</sup> et CaMgPfTc; fuerit subs. canc. Tb

<sup>13</sup> habet \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>14</sup> habet add. Tc, om. \*CaMgPfTb

## 64

<sup>1</sup>*Gregorius Quirino episcopo in Hibernia*<sup>2</sup>

Hi<sup>3</sup> vero heretici qui in Trinitatis nomine minime<sup>4</sup> baptizantur, sicut sunt Bonosiaci, et Catafrige, quia et illi Christum Dominum non credunt, et isti Spiritum sanctum perverso sensu esse quemdam pravum hominem Montanum credunt (quorum similes multi sunt<sup>5</sup> alii) cum ad sanctam ecclesiam veniunt baptizantur<sup>6</sup>, quia baptismum<sup>7</sup> non fuit quod in errore positi sancte Trinitatis nomine minime perceperunt.

*ID 1.153b] De cons. D 4 c 84*

<sup>1</sup> Ut qui in nomine Trinitatis baptizati non sunt rebaptizentur *add.* Ca mg. Capitulum lxiii. Item de eodem *add.* Vo

<sup>2</sup> in Hib. om. Sf. De eodem *add. in mg.* Ad, which also has there: Quid bapt.... in nomine Patris tantum, in nomine Filii tantum, in nomine Spiritus sancti, nisi in nomine Trinitatis.

<sup>3</sup> Hi \*AdBeCaMg<sup>2</sup>PfPtSeSITcVm; Si BdLeLnMgMqQeVcVpWc; Alii OaRb; [ ]i Tb; Sunt Vo

<sup>4</sup> minime \*BdCaMgPf; non TbTc

<sup>5</sup> multi sunt \*CaMgPfTb; sunt multi Tc

<sup>6</sup> -antur \*CaPfTbTc; -entur Mg

<sup>7</sup> -mum \*CaMgPf; -mus TbTc

## 65

[*Quod sacerdos baptizet quamvis<sup>1</sup> in Latina lingua erret<sup>2</sup>]<sup>3</sup>. <sup>4</sup>Zacharias papa<sup>5</sup>*

*Bonifacius<sup>6</sup>*

Retulerunt<sup>7</sup> nuntii tui quod fuerit in eadem provincia sacerdos qui Latinam linguam<sup>8</sup> penitus ignorabat, et dum baptizaret<sup>9</sup> nesciens Latine loqui<sup>10</sup>, infringens<sup>11</sup> linguam<sup>12</sup> diceret, Baptizo te<sup>13</sup> in nomine<sup>14</sup> Patria et Filia et Spiritu scientia<sup>15</sup>, et per<sup>16</sup>

<sup>1</sup> erret here AdCaEaSeSfTcVmVoWc, after lingua MgPf; om. BeOe; non *add.* Oe<sup>2</sup>

<sup>2</sup> erret in latina lingua Mf

<sup>3</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfSeTcWc; in text EaMfVmVo(adding cap. lxv); om.

EgMhMjMkMmMnOaPtRbTbVo

<sup>4</sup> Item *add.* EgTc, om. CaMgPfRbTbWc

<sup>5</sup> papa AdCaMfMgMhMkMmOaPfPtQeRbSeTcVm; om. BeTbWc

<sup>6</sup> Bon. om. Ea. episcopo *add.* BeMfMjSfTbTcWc, om. AdCaEgMgMkMmMnMqOaOePfPtRbSeVm

<sup>7</sup> Ret- \*AdBeCaEgMfMgMhMkMmMnOaPfPtRaRbSeTcVmVWco; Det- MjMoTb

<sup>8</sup> corr. fr. lignam Mf

<sup>9</sup> -aret \*AdBeEgMfMhMjMkMmPfPtTcOe; -abat (vel ret *supersc.* Mg) CaMg; -are Vo

<sup>10</sup> Latine (vel num ss Mg) loqui AdBeCaMfMgMnMoPfPtSeTcVoWc; Latini (vel ne ss Eg) eloquii

(neoloqui ss) Eg EgOa; Latine eloqui MjMkMm; Latinum eloquium Tb

<sup>11</sup> infringens BeEgMjMjMkMmOaOePfPtSeTbTcVo; refringens (vel in ss Mg) AdCaMg

<sup>12</sup> Latinam *add.* Mg, om. \*BeCaEgMfMjMkMmOePfPtRaSeTbTcVo

<sup>13</sup> Baptizo te \*BeMgMhMjMmMnMqOePt<sup>2</sup>PtQeRbSeTbTcVo<sup>2</sup>; Baptizate CaMhOa; Baptizo EgMfMk; Baptizato Pt; babtuo te Vo

<sup>14</sup> nomine \*BeCaEgMfMgMhMjMkOePfPtSeTb; nomina Tc

<sup>15</sup> Spiritu scientia AdEg(vel sancta ss) MfMhMj<sup>2</sup>MmMnOaOePfPtQeRaSeVo; obsc. corr. Be; Spiritu sancta CaMg; Spiritu sanctia Mo; Spiritu sancti MjPt<sup>2</sup>; Spiritus scientia MqRb; Spiritus sanctia Tb; Spiritui sancta Tc

hoc<sup>17</sup> tua<sup>18</sup> reverenda fraternitas<sup>19</sup> consideravit rebaptizare<sup>20</sup>. Sed sanctissime<sup>21</sup> frater, si<sup>22</sup> ille qui baptizavit<sup>23</sup> non errorem<sup>24</sup> introducens aut heresim, sed<sup>25</sup> pro sola ignorantia Romane<sup>26</sup> locutionis infringendo<sup>27</sup> linguam, ut suprafati sumus<sup>28</sup>, baptizans dixisset<sup>29</sup>, non possumus consentire ut denuo baptizentur<sup>30</sup>.

*ID 1.149A, also 1.237] De cons. D 4 c 86*

<sup>16</sup> per BeEgMfMgMhMjMkMmOePfTbTc; propter Ca

<sup>17</sup> hec MhMm

<sup>18</sup> tua \*BeCaEgMfMgMhMjMkPfPtTc; in a (?) Tb

<sup>19</sup> rev. frat. \*BeCaEgMfMgMhMjMkPfPtTc; rev. sancitas Mm; frat. rev. Tb

<sup>20</sup> baptizare ss Eg

<sup>21</sup> si add. ss Eg

<sup>22</sup> si frater Pt

<sup>23</sup> -avit \*BeCaEgMfMgMhMjMkMmOePtTbTc; -averit Pf

<sup>24</sup> errorem non MfMj

<sup>25</sup> si Pt

<sup>26</sup> Romane \*BeCaEgMgOePfTb; Latine Tc

<sup>27</sup> infringendam Mj

<sup>28</sup> ut sup. sumus \*BeCaEgMgMhMkMmMoOePfPtTb; supra diximus MfMj; om. Tc

<sup>29</sup> dixisset \*BeCaEgMfMgMjMkMmMoPfPtTc; hec dixerit Tb

<sup>30</sup> baptizentur BeMgPfPtQeRbTbTcVoVp; baptizetur MfMhMjMkMmMq

## 66

*[Quid significet unctio chrismatis<sup>1</sup> in cerebro]<sup>2</sup>. Rabanus super epistolam ad Ephesios lib. II, cap. xxviii<sup>3</sup>*

Postquam ascenderit baptizatus de fonte, statim signetur in cerebro a presbitero cum sacro<sup>4</sup> chrismate sequente simul et oratione, ut Christi regni<sup>5</sup> particeps fiat, et a Christo Christianus possit vocari.

*ID 1.140] De cons. D 4 c 88*

<sup>1</sup> unct. chrism. MgPfTcVm; chrism. unct. Ca; uncto crismatis Sf

<sup>2</sup> in mg. BeCaMgPfTc; in text EaVmVo; in mg. and text Ad; om. PtRbTb

<sup>3</sup> xxviii PfTbVm; xxvii AdBeCaLeMgMqOeQeTcVoVp; cap. xxviii om. Rb (cf c 66); insc. om. Ea

<sup>4</sup> sacro \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>5</sup> Chr. regni \*CaMgPfTb; regni Christi Tc

## 67

*<sup>1</sup>Ambrosius de sacramentis tractatu<sup>2</sup> it<sup>3</sup>*

Mersisti<sup>4</sup>, venisti ad sacerdotem<sup>5</sup>, quid dixit tibi<sup>6</sup>? Deus, inquit<sup>7</sup>, Pater omnipotens qui te regeneravit ex aqua et Spiritu sancto, concessitque<sup>8</sup> tibi peccata tua, ipse te ungat<sup>9</sup> in vitam eternam.<sup>10</sup> Vide<sup>11</sup> ubi<sup>12</sup> unctus<sup>13</sup> es in vitam, inquit, eternam<sup>14</sup>.

<sup>1</sup> De eodem add. Ca mg., Vo text

<sup>2</sup> tract. \*MgPfTbTcVmVo; libro CaPtSg; feria Se

<sup>3</sup> cap. lxvii add. Vo. Ambr. – ii] Rabanus super ep. ad Ephes. libro ii cap. xxviii Rb

ID 1.141] De cons. D 4 c 89

<sup>4</sup> Mersisti BdBeCaCbEgFcMgOaPkPtPwQaRbSeTcVmVo; Mersus es PfTb; Emersisti Vp

<sup>5</sup> sac. \*CaMgPfTc; fontem Tb

<sup>6</sup> sacerdos add. Tb, om. \*CaMgPfTc

<sup>7</sup> tibi add. Se<sup>2</sup>Tb, om. \*MgPfSeSgTc

<sup>8</sup> concessitque \*CaMgMoPfSeSgTb; vel remisitque add. ss Mo<sup>2</sup>; remisitque Se<sup>2</sup>Tc

<sup>9</sup> uncat MgPfSeTbTc; unguat Ca

<sup>10</sup> Tractatu iii add. Qe (cf c 68)

<sup>11</sup> Vidi Lg; Vide inquit Qe

<sup>12</sup> ubi] om. Cb

<sup>13</sup> add. Sg<sup>2</sup>

<sup>14</sup> in vitam inq. (ss Ad) et. AdBeEgLeLgOaObOdOePkPwQeRbSeTcVm; in vitam et. inq.

Bd<sup>2</sup>CaCbMgOfPfPtQaVaBrant; in vitam et Fc; inquit in vitam et. Sg; in vitam inquit in vitam et. Vo;

Vide ubi - et. om. Bd(before corr.)Tb.

## 68

### Tractatu iii<sup>1</sup>

Accipis misterium, hoc est unguentum super caput<sup>2</sup>. Quare super caput? Quia sensus sapientis in capite eius. Sequitur spirituale signaculum, quod audistis hodie legi, quod post fontes<sup>3</sup> superest quo<sup>4</sup> perfectio fiat, quando ad invocationem sacerdotis Spiritus sanctus infunditur.

ID 1.142] De cons. D 4 c 90

<sup>1</sup> Tr. iii \*BeOaPtSeTbVm, with no break Rb, in mid. c 67 above Qe; De eodem tr. iii Ca; Idem tr. ivii Mg; Tr. iv LeOeVp, LeOewith no break; Id. tr. iii Pf; R' iii Sl; Item Tc; R' iii (no break) Vo

<sup>2</sup> super caput \*OePfTbTc; om. Ca; super caput tuum Mg

<sup>3</sup> -tes MgPfTbTc; -tem \*Ca

<sup>4</sup> quo \*MgPfTbTc; quod Ca

## 69

### [Quid significet candida vestis post baptismum super caput posita]<sup>1</sup>. Rabanus, eodem libro, capitulo xxix<sup>2</sup>

Post baptismum traditur Christiano<sup>3</sup> vestis candida que significat innocentiam et puritatem Christianam, quam post ablutas<sup>4</sup> veteres maculas studio sancte conversationis<sup>5</sup>, immaculatam servare debet ad representandum ante tribunal Christi. Cuncti<sup>6</sup> vero renati albis<sup>7</sup> induuntur vestibus ad misterium<sup>8</sup> resurgentis ecclesie. Item.

<sup>1</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfTc; in text EaVmVo; om. PtTbVp

<sup>2</sup> eodem libro cap. xxix \*AdBeCaLeOeRbSeVm; eodem libro cap. xxviii MgVp; eod. libro cap. xix PfTb; eodem cap. xxix SfVo(adding cap. lviii); eodem capitulo quo superius Tc; no insc. Ea

<sup>3</sup> baptizato add. AdCaEaMgPfTc<sup>2</sup>, om. \*BePtRbTbTcVmVo

<sup>4</sup> sordes add. Ca, om. \*MgPfTbTc

<sup>5</sup> sancte conv. \*AdBeTbTc; conv. sancte CaMgPf

<sup>6</sup> Cuncti \*CaMgOePfTb; Omnes Tc

<sup>7</sup> albis \*CaPfTbTc; ab his Mg

<sup>8</sup> mist. \*AdMgTbTc; ministerium CaPf

Utuntur baptizati albis vestibus<sup>9</sup>, ut quorum prime nativitatis faciem vetusti<sup>10</sup> erroris pannus<sup>11</sup> fuscaverat, habitus secunde regenerationis glorie preferat indumentum. Tegitur enim post sacram unctionem caput eius mistico velamine, ut intelligat se diadematē regni et sacerdotali dignitate potiri.

*ID 1.143] De cons. D 4 c 91*

---

<sup>9</sup> ad misterium - albis vestibus *in mg.* Tc

<sup>10</sup> vetusti \*BeRbTbTc; veteris CaMgPf; vetustatis Vo

<sup>11</sup> pannus \*CaMgPfTb; pannis Rb; panno Tc

## 70

*<sup>1</sup>Ambrosius, De mysteriis<sup>2</sup>*

Accepisti<sup>3</sup> post baptismum vestimenta candida, ut esset indicium quod exueris involucrum<sup>4</sup> peccatorum et indueris innocentie casta velamina<sup>5</sup>.

*ID 1.144] De cons. D 4 c 92*

---

<sup>1</sup> De eodem *add.* Ca *mg.*, Vo *text*

<sup>2</sup> misteriis BdBeMgPfRbTbTcVmVo(*adding* cap. lxviii); ministeriis Bd<sup>2</sup>CaPt

<sup>3</sup> -isti \*MgPfTbTc; -istis Ca; Recepisti Wc

<sup>4</sup> involucrum \*OaQeSeTbVmVo; voluptatem AdBdBeCaLdMgPfTc; voluntatem Mo; vel vetustatem *add ss* Mo<sup>2</sup>; volutabrum Mq; lucrum Rb; voluptates Se<sup>2</sup>; voluntate Wc

<sup>5</sup> velamina \*CaLdMgPfSeTc; volumina Tb

## 71

*[De baptismo Iudeorum]<sup>1</sup>. Ex concilio Agathensi, cap. xxxv<sup>2</sup>*

Iudei quorum perfidia frequenter ad vomitum redit, si ad leges catholicas venire voluerint, octo<sup>3</sup> menses inter catecumenos ecclesie limen introeant, et si pura fide venire noscuntur, tunc demum baptismatis gratiam mereantur<sup>4</sup>. Quod si casu aliquo periculum infirmitatis intra prescriptum tempus<sup>5</sup> incurrerint, et desperati fuerint, baptizentur.

*ID 1. 275] De cons. D 4 c 93*

---

<sup>1</sup> *in mg.* AdBeCaMgPfTc, *in text* VmVo(*adding* cap. lxx); *om.* PtRbTbVp

<sup>2</sup> xxxv CaMgPfTb?TcVm; xv Be; xx Le

<sup>3</sup> octo MgPfTbTcVo; viii Be; septem \*Ca

<sup>4</sup> mereantur \*CaMgTbTc; mercantur Pf

<sup>5</sup> per. inf. intra pres. tempus CaMgPfTb; intra pres. tempus per. inf. Tc

## 72

[*Quod non sit Iudeis inferenda vis<sup>1</sup> baptizandi sed<sup>2</sup> postquam baptizantur ad fidem tenendam sunt cogendi<sup>3</sup>]<sup>4</sup>. Ex concilio Toletano V, cap. vii<sup>5</sup>*

De<sup>6</sup> Iudeis autem hec<sup>7</sup> precipit sancta sinodus, nemini deinceps ad credendum vim inferre. Cui enim vult Deus miseretur, et quem vult indurat. Non enim tales invitati salvandi sunt, sed volentes, ut integra<sup>8</sup> sit forma iustitie. Sicut homo propria arbitrii voluntate serpenti obediens periit, sic vocante se gratia Dei proprie mentis conversione homo quisque credendo salvatur. Ergo non vi sed libera<sup>9</sup> arbitrii facultate<sup>10</sup> ut convertantur vocandi sunt, non potius<sup>11</sup> impellendi. Qui autem iam pridem ad Christianitatem coacti sunt, sicut factum est temporibus religiosissimi<sup>12</sup> principis Sisemandi<sup>13</sup>, quia iam constat eos sacramentis divinis associatos<sup>14</sup> et baptismi gratiam suscepisse, et chrismate unctiones esse, et corporis Domini et sanguinis existitisse participes, oportet ut fidem etiam quam vi vel necessitate susceperunt tenere cogantur, ne nomen Domini<sup>15</sup> blasphemetur, fidesque quam susceperunt<sup>16</sup> vilis ac contemptibilis habeatur.

ID 1.276] +D 45 c 5

<sup>1</sup> inf. vis CaPfTcVm; vis inf. Mg

<sup>2</sup> om. Ad

<sup>3</sup> -endi MgPfTcVm; -antur Sf

<sup>4</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfTc, in text Vm; Ut nullus vim inferat Iudeis ad credendum (after inscr.)Bd; De Iudeis ut nullus eis vim ad credendum inferat (debeat inferri Le) in text LeOaRb; om. PtTbVp

<sup>5</sup> V cap. vii \*BeCaOaPfPtRbSeTbVm; cap. v Bd; V cap. lvii Mg; V cap. Oe; IV cap. lvi Tc; cap. v. lxxi Vo; V cap. lxviii Vp

<sup>6</sup> corr. fr. Ne Tb

<sup>7</sup> hec \*PfTb; hoc CaMgTc

<sup>8</sup> integra \*CaPfTbTc; vite gratia Mg

<sup>9</sup> libera \*CaMgPfSe; propria Tb; liberi (?) Tc

<sup>10</sup> corr. fr. voluntate Se

<sup>11</sup> potius \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>12</sup> -osissimi \*CaMgPfTb; -osi Tc

<sup>13</sup> Sisemandi \*PfRbSeTbVmVo; Sisenandi BeMg; Sesemandi Ca; Phisemandi Tc

<sup>14</sup> assoc- \*CaMgPfTb; soc- Tc

<sup>15</sup> Domini \*MgPfTc; Dei Tb

<sup>16</sup> tenere cogantur - susceperunt om. Ca

## 73

[*Ut<sup>1</sup> Iudeorum filii<sup>2</sup> baptizati cum Iudeis non habitent<sup>3</sup>]<sup>4</sup>. Ex<sup>5</sup> eodem concilio V, cap.  
xl<sup>6</sup>*

Iudeorum filios vel filias baptizatos, ne parentum ultra involvantur erroribus<sup>7</sup>, ab eorum consortio separari decernimus, tradique aut monasteriis aut Christianis viris aut mulieribus Deum timentibus, ut sub eorum conversatione cultum<sup>8</sup> fidei discant, atque in melius constituti, tam in moribus quam in fide proficiant.

*ID 1.277] +C 28 q 1 c 11*

<sup>1</sup> Ut \*BdMgSeVm; Quod AdCaPfPtTc

<sup>2</sup> Iud. fil. \*BdBe<sup>2</sup>CaMgTcVm; fil. Iud. BePf

<sup>3</sup> cum Iud. non hab. AdBe<sup>2</sup>CaPfTc; ab eis separantur Bd; ab eorum consortio separari debeant BeOaRbSeSfVm; consortio separari debeant \*Mg; ab eis separand... Pt

<sup>4</sup> in mg. Be<sup>2</sup>CaPfTc, in text BeMgPtRbVm, in mg. and text Ad; Filii baptizati ab eodem consortio separari debent Le; Ut nulla communio sit Hebreis ad fidem Christiana translatis cum aliis non baptizatis cap. lxxxiii Vo; om. TbVp

<sup>5</sup> Ex \*CaMgPfTb; De Tc

<sup>6</sup> V cap. xl \*BdBeOaPfQeRbSeTb; cap. xli Ca; V cap. lx MgVp; V cap. Oe; cap. lviii Tc; Ex – xl om. Ad

<sup>7</sup> inv. err. \*CaMgPfTc; err. inv. Tb

<sup>8</sup> Dei vel add. Tb, om. \*CaMgPfTc

## 74

[*Ut nulla communio sit Hebreis<sup>1</sup> ad fidem Christianam translatis cum aliis nondum baptizatis<sup>2</sup>.<sup>3</sup> Ex eodem concilio V, cap. lxii<sup>4</sup>*

Sepe malorum consortia etiam<sup>5</sup> bonos corrumpunt, quanto magis eos qui ad vitia proni sunt. Nulla igitur ultra communio<sup>6</sup> sit Hebreis ad fidem Christianam translatis cum his qui adhuc in veteri ritu consistunt, ne forte eorum participatione subvertantur. Quicumque igitur amodo ex his qui baptizati sunt infidelium consortia non vitaverint et hi Christianis donentur, et illi publicis cedibus<sup>7</sup> deputentur.

*ID 1.278] +C 28 q 1 c 12*

<sup>1</sup> hereticis LeMk

<sup>2</sup> Ut nulla - bapt. in mg. BeCaTc, text AdLdLeMgMkOaRbSeVmVo(adding cap. lxxxiii); Quod Hebreis ad fidem Christianam translatis nulla sit cum aliis nondum baptizatis communio after lxii Pf; om. PtTbVp

<sup>3</sup> Ph resumes - cf above c 17

<sup>4</sup> Ex - lxii BdBeCaMgPfPhSeTbVm; Ex eod. conc. V cap. lii AdOe; Ex eodem conc. cap. lxii LdVo; Ex – xlii Rb; Item eodem concilio, cap. lxi Tc

<sup>5</sup> etiam \*CaMgTbTc; et Pf

<sup>6</sup> ultra comm. CaPfTb; comm. ultra MgTc

<sup>7</sup> ced- \*AdBdBeCaMgTc; sed- Ad<sup>2</sup>LeMqOaPfPhPtQeRb(after deput.)SeTbVmVpWc; legibus Vo; vel cedibus add. Vp<sup>2</sup>

## 75

[*De Iudeis conversis*<sup>1</sup> et postea ad vomitum reversis]<sup>2</sup>. Ex<sup>3</sup> eodem concilio V, cap.  
lxviii<sup>4</sup>

Plerique qui ex Iudeis dudum ad Christianam fidem promoti sunt, nunc blasphemantes Christum non solum<sup>5</sup> Iudaicos ritus<sup>6</sup> perpetrasse noscuntur<sup>7</sup>, sed etiam abominandas circumcisiones exercere. De quibus, consultu piissimi ac religiosissimi<sup>8</sup> domni nostri Sisemandi<sup>9</sup> regis, hoc sanctum decrevit concilium ut huiusmodi<sup>10</sup> transgressores pontificali auctoritate correcti, ad cultum Christiani dogmatis revocentur, ut quos voluntas propria non emendat, animadversio sacerdotalis coherceat. Eos autem quos circumciderint, si filii eorum sunt<sup>11</sup>, a parentum<sup>12</sup> consortio separentur, si servi, pro iniuria corporis sui<sup>13</sup> libertati tradantur.

ID 1.279] *De cons. D 4 c 94*

<sup>1</sup> Iud. con. LdMgPfTc; con. Iud. Ca

<sup>2</sup> De – reversis (conversis Ld) *in mg.* AdBeCaMgPfTc, *in text after inscr.* VmVo(*adding* cap. lxxiiii; *om.* MjMnMoPtQaTbVp. De Iudeis qui (*om.* Oa, iam *add.* Rb) apostataver’ *add.* AdLeMfMgMhMkMmMqOaPtRaRbVm (MqVm *before inscr.*)

<sup>3</sup> Ex \*CaMgMjPfTbVo; Item de Mo; Item Tc

<sup>4</sup> V cap. Ixix \*BeCaMgOaPfRbVm; V cap. lix AdOe; V cap. lxxi Ph; V cap. lxvii Tb; cap. lxi Tc; cap. Ixix Vo

<sup>5</sup> solum \*AdPhTbTc; solummodo BeCaMgPf

<sup>6</sup> Iud. rit. CaMgPfTbTc; rit. Iud. Be

<sup>7</sup> noscuntur \*CaMgPfTb; dinoscuntur Tc

<sup>8</sup> -osissimi \*MgPfTb; -osi Tc; ac. rel. *om.* Ca

<sup>9</sup> -mandi \*CaTbTc; -nandi MgPf

<sup>10</sup> huiusmodi \*PhTc; huiuscemodi CaMgPfTb

<sup>11</sup> sunt \*MgPfTbTc; sint Ca

<sup>12</sup> a par. CaPfTbTc; apparentum Mg

<sup>13</sup> corp. sui (*corr. fr. sua*) *in mg.* Tb

## 76

[*De baptismo paganorum*]<sup>1</sup>. Rabanus, *De institutione clericorum, lib. I, cap. xxvii*

Primum interrogetur paganus si abrenuntiet<sup>2</sup> diabolo et omnibus dampniosis<sup>3</sup> eius operibus atque fallacibus cunctis, ut<sup>4</sup> primum respuat errorem et sic appropinquet ad veritatem, possitque iuxta apostolum deponere veterem hominem secundum pristinam conversationem qui corrumpitur secundum desideria erroris<sup>5</sup> abnegans<sup>6</sup> impietatem et secularia desideria.

<sup>1</sup> *in mg.* AdBeCaMgPfTc, *in text* VmVo; *om.* PtRaTbVp; *De bapt.* parvulorum *in mg.* Rb<sup>2</sup>

<sup>2</sup> -iet \*MgPfTbTc; -iat Ca

<sup>3</sup> dampniosis \*BeMgPfTbTc; dampnationis Ca

<sup>4</sup> cunctis ut \*CaMgPfTb; pompis et Tc

<sup>5</sup> vel carnis *add. supersc.* Mg<sup>2</sup>

<sup>6</sup> -ans \*CaMgPfTb; -antes Tc

*ID 1.78] De cons. D 4 c 95*

## 77

*[Quod sufficiat unus patrinus<sup>1</sup> in catecumino in<sup>2</sup> baptismo si necesse fuerit]<sup>3</sup> Ex  
decretis Ygini pape, cap. x<sup>4</sup>*

In catecumino<sup>5</sup> et<sup>6</sup> baptismo et in<sup>7</sup> confirmatione<sup>8</sup> unus patrinus<sup>9</sup> fieri potest, si necessitas cogat. Non est tamen consuetudo Romana, sed per singulos singuli suscipiunt<sup>10</sup>.

*ID 1.218] De cons. D 4 c 100 (var.)*

<sup>1</sup> corr. fr. patrus Ca

<sup>2</sup> cathecumino in MgQeTc; cathecumino et in BeCaVm; catechismo Pf; chatecusmo et Vo

<sup>3</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfRb<sup>2</sup>Tc; in text EaVmVo(adding cap. lxxvi); om. PtRbTbVp

<sup>4</sup> Ex - x \*BePfMgTbTcVmVo; Iginus papa cap. x Ca; om. Ea

<sup>5</sup> -umino BeCaMgOeTbTc; -ismo PfVq

<sup>6</sup> in add. PfVp, om. \*BeCaMgOeTbTc

<sup>7</sup> in \*CaMgOePfTbVp; om Tc

<sup>8</sup> conf. AdBePfTcVoVp; consumatione (vel confir ss Mg<sup>2</sup>, vel fir ss Sf) CaMgMqOaPhRbSfTb

<sup>9</sup> unus pat. \*CaMgPfTb; pat. unus Tc

<sup>10</sup> -iunt \*CaMgPfTb; -iant Tc

## 78

*[Quod unus tantum suscipiat infantem de baptismo, sive vir sive mulier]<sup>1</sup> Ex decretis<sup>2</sup>*

*Leonis pape apud Sanctum Medardum<sup>3</sup>*

Ut<sup>4</sup> non plures<sup>5</sup> ad suscipiendum de baptismo infantem accedant quam unus<sup>6</sup>, sive vir sive mulier. In confirmationibus quoque idipsum fiat.

*ID 1.219] De cons. D 4 c 101*

<sup>1</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfTc; in text EaVmVo(adding cap. vii lxxvii)cap. l; om. PtRbTbVp

<sup>2</sup> Ex dec. om. Pt

<sup>3</sup> apud S. Medardum \*CaMgPfRbSeTb; cap. iiiii Tc; no insc. Ea

<sup>4</sup> Ut BeCaMgPfPhTbTcVm; Et EaOaRbWc

<sup>5</sup> quam unus add. Tc, om. \*CaMgPfSeTb

<sup>6</sup> quam unus \*CaMgPfSe<sup>2</sup>Tb; om. SeTc

## 79

*[Quod<sup>1</sup> nemo potest suscipere filiolum<sup>2</sup> nisi baptizatus]<sup>3</sup>. Ex concilio<sup>4</sup> Moguntiensi,  
cap. ii*

In baptismo vel in chrismate<sup>5</sup> non potest alium suscipere<sup>6</sup> in filiolum ipse qui  
non est baptizatus vel confirmatus.

*ID 1.220] De cons. D 4 c 102*

<sup>1</sup> Quod AdCaMgTcVm; om. Pf

<sup>2</sup> suscipere filiolum CaTc; facere filiolum Ad; filiolum Mg; filium facere Pf; filiolum facere BeRb<sup>2</sup>SeVmVo; facere filiorum Sf

<sup>3</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfRb<sup>2</sup>Tc, in text VmVo(adding cap. lxxviii); om. BdPtRbTb

<sup>4</sup> conc. MgPfTbTc; decr' Sf

<sup>5</sup> vel in chrismate \*BdCaMgPfSeTb; et in confirmatione Tc

<sup>6</sup> al. sus. \*CaMgPfTc; sus. al. Tb

## 80

*[Quod abbates et<sup>1</sup> monachi non debent sibi facere compatres vel commatres]<sup>2</sup>.*

*Auctisiodorensis concilium<sup>3</sup>, cap. xv*

Non licet abbati<sup>4</sup> vel<sup>5</sup> monachis de baptismō suscipere filios<sup>6</sup>, nec<sup>7</sup> commatres  
habere<sup>8</sup>.

*ID 1.132] De cons. D 4 c 103*

<sup>1</sup> vel Vo

<sup>2</sup> non deb. sibi fac. (fac. sibi Be, fac. Sf) comp. vel comm. BeEaSfTcVmVo(adding cap. lxxviii);  
comp. vel comm. non deb. sibi fac. AdCa; non deb. comp. vel comm sibi fac. Mg; non deb. sibi fac.  
comp. comm. Pf; non deb. sibi comm. vel comp. facere Rb<sup>2</sup>. In mg. AdBeCaMgPfRb<sup>2</sup>Tc; in text  
EaVm; om. PtTbVp

<sup>3</sup> Auct. concilium Tb; Altis<s>i<d>orense concil' Be; Ex Autis. concilio CaMgPf; Antisiodorensis  
concilium Mq; Astidiolense cc. Rb; Aut. concilium SeVo; Ex conc. Aut. Tc; no insc. Ea

<sup>4</sup> -ati CaMgPfTbTc; -atibus Ea

<sup>5</sup> vel CaMgMqTbTcVo; nec BeOaPfRbVm

<sup>6</sup> filios \*OaMqPhTbVm; infantes AdBeCaMgPfTcVoVm

<sup>7</sup> nec \*CaMgPfTbVm; vel Tc

<sup>8</sup> nec osculari feminas add. Ea (cf c 81)

## 81

*<sup>1</sup>Capitulorum<sup>2</sup>, lib. VII<sup>3</sup>, cap. ccccxciiii<sup>4</sup>*

Monachi sibi compatres commatresve<sup>5</sup> non faciant, nec osculentur feminas.

*ID 1.133] De cons. D 4 c 104*

<sup>1</sup> In add. Pf, De eodem add. Vo; om. \*BeCaMgTbTc

<sup>2</sup> -ulorum BeCaMgPtSfVm; -ularum Pf; -ular' Tb; -ul' Tc

<sup>3</sup> VII \*CaMgPfPtTcVm; VI TbSf

<sup>4</sup> cccc (et add. Pf) xciiii \*BdPfPtSfTb; cccxciiii BePh; cccxviiii Ca(?); cccxciiii Mg; ccccxiiii Tc;  
ccccxcv Vm; ccc capitulum xciiii Vo; om. QaSe; no insc., no break Rb

<sup>5</sup> comp. commatresve BeCaMgPfQaVm; commatres compatresve Tb; comp. et commatres Tc

## 82

[*Quod patrini<sup>1</sup> sint<sup>2</sup> fideiussores apud Deum pro filiolis<sup>3</sup> suis<sup>4</sup>. Sermo Augustini<sup>5</sup> dominica prima post Pascha qui<sup>6</sup> sic incipit, Hodiernus dies<sup>7</sup>*

Vos<sup>8</sup> ante omnia tam viros quam mulieres, qui filios in baptismo suscepistis<sup>9</sup>, moneo ut vos cognoscatis<sup>10</sup> fideiussores apud Deum extitisse pro illis quos visi<sup>11</sup> estis de sacro fonte suscipere, ideo semper eos admonete ut castitatem custodiant, iustitiam diligent, caritatem teneant. Ante omnia simbolum et orationem Dominicam et vos ipsi tenete, et illis quos exceperistis<sup>12</sup> ostendite.

*ID 1.134] De cons. D 4 c 105*

<sup>1</sup> patrini AdBeMgPfTcVm; patrui Ca

<sup>2</sup> sint AdBePfTcVm; sunt CaMgRb<sup>2</sup>

<sup>3</sup> filiolis BeCaMgPfTc; filii EaRb<sup>2</sup>

<sup>4</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfRb<sup>2</sup>Tc; in text EaSfVmVo(adding cap. lxxxii); om. PtTbVp

<sup>5</sup> Sermo. Aug. \*AdMg; Augustinus BeCaPhPt; Sabb' autem Mq; Ex sermone Aug. in Pf; Sermo s.

Aug. Tb; Ex sermone sancti Aug. in Tc; Omel' Augustini Vm; Sunt autem RbVo

<sup>6</sup> dom. prima post Pascha qui (que CaPtRb) \*AdCaMgPfPtRbVo; in homelia post Pascha qui Be; post Pascha qui Tb; qui post Pascha Tc; prima post Pasch' que Vm

<sup>7</sup> dies \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc; no insc. Ea

<sup>8</sup> Vos MgPfQeTbTc; Nos AdMqPk; Hoc LgLhPq; ostquam SI

<sup>9</sup> suscepistis CaMgPfTb; suscipitis Tc

<sup>10</sup> vos cog. \*CaMgPfTb; cog. vos Tc

<sup>11</sup> visi \*BeMgTb; iussi Ca<sup>2</sup>Pf<sup>2</sup>TcVm; missi Ca

<sup>12</sup> exceperistis \*AdMgPfRbTcVm; suscepistis Be; accepistis CaPhQeTb

## 83

*Cartaginense concilium IIII, cap. xli<sup>1</sup>*

Non liceat<sup>2</sup> fieri rebaptizationes, reordinationes vel translationes episcoporum.

*ID 1.152] De cons. D 4 c 107*

<sup>1</sup> (Ex add . Pf) Cart. conc. IIII – xli CaMgPfPt; cap. xli (ex add. Ad) conc. IIII Cartag' AdBeMqQe; Ex Cart. conc. Ea; Ex conc. III Cart. cap. xli Oa; Ex conc. Cart. – xli PhTc; Conc. IIII Kart' cap. xli Rb; Ex (om. Vm) cap. xli conc. IIII Cart. SfVm; Cart. conc. cap. xli Tb; cap. xli concil' IIII Cart. Quod non licet rebaptizari, reordinari vel episcopos transferri Vo; cap. x libro ex conc. quarto Cartaginensi Vp

<sup>2</sup> liceat CaPfTbTc; licet AdMg

## 84

*[Quod nemo debeat rebaptizari]<sup>1</sup>. Ex<sup>2</sup> epistola<sup>3</sup> Augustini ad Maximianum*

Rebaptizare hereticum hominem<sup>4</sup>, qui hec sanctitatis signa<sup>5</sup> perceperit, que Christiana tradidit disciplina, omnino peccatum est. Rebaptizare autem catholicum immanissimum scelus est.

*ID 1.172] De cons. D 4 c 108*

<sup>1</sup> in mg. BeCaMgPf, in mg. to c 83 Rb, in text Vm; Quod nemo rebaptizetur cap. lxxxiii Vo; om. PtTbTcVp

<sup>2</sup> Ex MgMqPfTbTc; om. \*CaRb

<sup>3</sup> Ex ep. om. Pt

<sup>4</sup> Reb. her. hom. \*CaMgRbTbTcVm; Reb. hom. her. BePf; Ne babazare her. hom. Pq; Her. hom. reb. Wc

<sup>5</sup> signa \*CaMgPfTb; dona Tc

## 85

*<sup>1</sup>Beda in libro primo, omelia xxxvii<sup>2</sup>*

Sive hereticus sive scismaticus sive facinorosus, quisque in confessione sancte Trinitatis baptizet, non valet ille qui baptizatus est a bonis catholicis rebaptizari, ne confessio vel invocatio tanti nominis videatur annullari.

*ID 1.173] De cons. D 4 c 51*

<sup>1</sup> De eodem add. CaQa mg, Vo text.

<sup>2</sup> in (om. Ph) libro primo omelia xxxvii (xxxviii BeMfPhSe, xxxviii MgMhMqQe)  
BeCaMfMgMhMqOaPfQeRbSeSITbVmVo(*adding* capitulum lxxxiii); in libro 1 omel' xxx AdBdMk;  
in libro 1 omel. Xxxviii MjMm; Beda homelia xxxvi Pt; omel. xxxvii *only* Qa; in libro 1 om. xxxviii  
Sf; super Iohannem in omelia de Nicodemo Tc; in libro Levit. om. xxxvii Vp; *no insc.* Ea

## 86

*<sup>1</sup>Augustinus, De unico baptismo libro III<sup>2</sup>*

Catholica vero<sup>3</sup> ecclesia propterea<sup>4</sup> non debet iterare baptismum qui<sup>5</sup> apud hereticos datus est, ne iudicare videatur ipsorum esse quod Christi est, aut eos non habere quod intus cum<sup>6</sup> acciperent<sup>7</sup>, amittere utique foras exeundo non possent.

*ID 1.164 med.]*

<sup>1</sup> Item de eodem capl' lxxxv add. Vo

<sup>2</sup> libro III \*BeCaMgPfRbVo; lib. IIII AdTb; om. TcVm

<sup>3</sup> vero \*CaMgPfTb; quoque Tc

<sup>4</sup> ideo Mn

<sup>5</sup> qui \*BeCaMgMqTc; quia PfTb?VmVo; quod Rb

<sup>6</sup> intus cum \*CaMgRbTb; cum intus Pf; intus Tc

<sup>7</sup> acciperent \*CaMgTbTc; corr. fr. acciperint to acceperint Pf

## 87

*'Idem<sup>2</sup>. Libro primo<sup>3</sup>*

Sacramentum baptismi est quod habet qui baptizatur, et sacramentum dandi baptismi est quod habet qui ordinatur. Sicut enim baptizatus, si ab unitate recesserit, sacramentum<sup>4</sup> baptismi non amittit, sic etiam ordinatus, si ab unitate recesserit, sacramentum dandi<sup>5</sup> baptismi<sup>6</sup> non amittit. Nulli enim<sup>7</sup> sacramento iniuria facienda est, si discedit a malis, utrumque discedit, si permanet in malis, utrumque permanet. Sicut ergo acceptatur<sup>8</sup> baptismus quem non potuit amittere qui ab unitate discesserat, sic acceptandus<sup>9</sup> est baptismus quem dedit ille qui sacramentum dandi, cum discederet, non amiserat.

*ID 1.162 med.] cf De cons. D 4 c 32b*

<sup>1</sup> Quod baptizatus non amittit sacramentum baptismi nec ordinatus sacramentum ordinationis *add. Ca mg.*

<sup>2</sup> Idem BeMgPfPhTb; Item Qe; Item de sacramento babbtismi Vo; *om. AdCaMqOaPtRbTcVm*

<sup>3</sup> *no insc. Ea; clxxxvi add. Vo*

<sup>4</sup> dande *add. and canc. Mo*

<sup>5</sup> dandi \*CaMgTbTc; tanti Pf

<sup>6</sup> -ismi \*CaMgPf; -ismum TbTc

<sup>7</sup> enim CaPfTbTc; *om. Mg*

<sup>8</sup> -atur \*CaMgPfTb; -atus Tc

<sup>9</sup> acceptandus \*AdBeCaMgMqOaPf; accipitandus Rb; accipiendus TbTc; acceptus Vo

## 88

*[Quod baptizati ab hereticis debeant reconciliari]<sup>1</sup>. Gregorius Quirino episcopo<sup>2</sup> in Hibernia<sup>3</sup>*

<sup>4</sup> Antiqua patrum institutione didicimus ut quilibet<sup>5</sup> apud heresim in Trinitatis nomine baptizantur<sup>6</sup>, cum ad sanctam ecclesiam redeunt, aut unctione<sup>7</sup> chrismatis, aut impositione<sup>8</sup> manus, sola professione fidei ad sinum matris ecclesie revocentur. Unde Arianos per impositionem manus Occidens<sup>9</sup>, per unctionem vero sancti<sup>10</sup> chrismatis ad ingressum catholice Oriens<sup>11</sup> reformat<sup>12</sup>.

<sup>1</sup> in *mg. AdBeCaMgPfRb<sup>2</sup>Tc, in text VmVo*(*adding lxxxviii*); *om. PtTbVp*

<sup>2</sup> *om. Pt*

<sup>3</sup> Hiberia Sf

<sup>4</sup> In *add. Pf, om. \*BeCaMgMnOeTbTc*

<sup>5</sup> ut quil. BeCaMqOaTbVo; ut quil. si Mg; ut si quil. Pf; ut quil. qui Rb; quod si quil. Tc

<sup>6</sup> -antur PfTbTc<sup>2</sup>; -entur CaMg

<sup>7</sup> unctione \*CaMgPfTc; ad unctionem Tb

<sup>8</sup> -one \*CaMgPfTc; -onem Tb

<sup>9</sup> occidentalis ecclesia *add. ss Ld<sup>2</sup>*

<sup>10</sup> sancti \*MgPfTb; sacri CaTc

<sup>11</sup> orientalis ecclesia *add. ss. Ld<sup>2</sup>*

<sup>12</sup> reformat \*CaMgOePfTb; informat Tc

ID 1.153] De cons. D 4 c 44a

## 89

<sup>1</sup>*Gregorius III Bonefacio*<sup>2</sup>

Illi<sup>3</sup> qui baptizati sunt per diversitatem et declinationem linguarum gentilitatis tamen, quia in nomine Trinitatis baptizati sunt, oportet eos<sup>4</sup> per manus impositionem et sacri chrismatis unctionem confirmari.

ID 1.149]

---

<sup>1</sup> De eodem add. Ca mg., Vo text. Pelaius papa Gaudentio episcopo add in mg. Rb<sup>2</sup>

<sup>2</sup> episcopo add. SFTb, cap. lxxxvii add. Vo, om. \*BeCaMgOaPfRbTcVm

<sup>3</sup> Illi \*BeCaMgMqPtRbTbTcVo; om. OaOePf

<sup>4</sup> eos \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

## 90

<sup>1</sup>*Pelagius papa Gaudentio episcopo*<sup>2</sup>

Sin<sup>3</sup> vero apud dilectionem tuam eorum qui converti volunt manifesta confessione claruerit, quod in<sup>4</sup> Trinitatis nomine fuerint<sup>5</sup> baptizati, sola reconciliationis gratia impensa, catholice reconciliare fidei<sup>6</sup> maturabis, ut tali dispositione<sup>7</sup> servata nihil aliter<sup>8</sup> quam quod<sup>9</sup> evangelica iubet auctoritas temeritatis cuiusdam<sup>10</sup> spiritu videatur effectum.

ID 1.161 end] De cons. D 4 c 30b (cf above c 62)

---

<sup>1</sup> De eodem add. Ca mg., Vo text

<sup>2</sup> lxxxviii add. Vo. No insc., no break Rb (cf c 89)

<sup>3</sup> Sin \*BeCaMgMqOaPtQaTbVmVoVp; Si quando AdPfWc; Qui BdLjRb; Cum Cc; Si PhTc

<sup>4</sup> in \*BeRbTbTcVm; om. CaMgPf

<sup>5</sup> nom. fu. CaMgPfTc; fu. nom. BeTb

<sup>6</sup> rec. fid. CaMgPfTb; fid. rec. Tc

<sup>7</sup> dispositione \*BeCaMgPfRbVm; dispensatione TbTc

<sup>8</sup> vel aliud in mg. Mo<sup>2</sup>

<sup>9</sup> suppl. ss Mo<sup>2</sup>

<sup>10</sup> cuiusdam \*CaPfTbTc; om. Mg

## 91

<sup>1</sup>*Ex decretis<sup>2</sup> Leonis pape episcopis per<sup>3</sup> Siciliam constitutis missis<sup>4</sup>, cap. xxix<sup>5</sup>*

Tu<sup>6</sup> autem de quibus scripsisti qui se baptizatos sciunt, sed cuius fidei fuerint qui eos baptizaverunt se nescire profitentur, quoniam quolibet modo formam

---

<sup>1</sup> De eodem add. Ca mg., Vo text

<sup>2</sup> -etis CaMgPfTc; -eto RbTb. Ex dec. om. Pt

<sup>3</sup> per \*CaMgPfTcVm; om. Tb

<sup>4</sup> missis \*BdBeCaVm; meis [?] Oa; miss' Tb; om. MgPfPtRbTc

baptismatis acceperunt, rebaptizandi non sunt, sed per manus impositionem virtutem Spiritus sancti accipientes quam<sup>7</sup> ab hereticis accipere non potuerunt, catholicis copulandi sunt.

*ID 1.236] De cons. D 4 c 38*

---

<sup>5</sup> xxix BdBeCaMgPtRbTbVmVo(*adding capitulum lxxxx*); xix Pf; xxx Tc; xxxi OeSf

<sup>6</sup> Tu AdBeMgMqOaPfPtRbVmVoVp; Hii CaCcMnMoTbTc; Si Ph

<sup>7</sup> quam \*OaPhRbTbTcVp; quod BeCaMgMqPfVo

## 92

[*Quod parvuli quorum nescitur baptismus rebaptizari<sup>1</sup> debeant quia non dicitur iteratum<sup>2</sup> quod nescitur<sup>3</sup> factum]<sup>4</sup>. Gregorius III<sup>5</sup> Bonifacio*

Parvulos qui a parentibus subtracti sunt, et an baptizati sint<sup>6</sup> an non<sup>7</sup> ignoratur, ut hos baptizare debeas secundum patrum traditionem, si non fuerit qui testificetur, ratio poscit<sup>8</sup>.

*ID 1.146] De cons. D 4 c 110*

---

<sup>1</sup> non add. EaSf, om. BeCaMgPfTcVo

<sup>2</sup> om. Vo

<sup>3</sup> iterum add. Vo

<sup>4</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgMoPfRb<sup>2</sup>Tc (*cf c 95 below*); in text EaVmVo(*adding cap. lxxxxi*); om. OaPtTbVp

<sup>5</sup> III RbVp

<sup>6</sup> sint \*MgPfTbTc; sunt BeCa

<sup>7</sup> an non \*BeMgOaPfTc; om. CaTb

<sup>8</sup> Similiter - consecrentur add. Ea from end of c 93

## 93<sup>1</sup>

<sup>2</sup>*Carthaginense concilium<sup>3</sup> V<sup>4</sup>, cap. vi<sup>5</sup>*

Placuit de infantibus quotiens non inveniuntur certissimi testes qui eos baptizatos<sup>6</sup> esse sine dubitatione testentur, neque ipsi sunt per etatem<sup>7</sup> idonei de traditis sibi sacramentis respondere, absque ullo scrupulo eos esse baptizandos<sup>8</sup>. Similiter et de ecclesiis, quotiens super earum hesitatur consecratione<sup>9</sup>, agendum est, id est ut<sup>10</sup> sine trepidatione consecrentur.

---

<sup>1</sup> Ea has only end, from Similiter, run on from c 92

<sup>2</sup> De eodem et de ecclesiarum consecratione de quibus dubitatur add. Vo

<sup>3</sup> Carthag. conc. \*BeTbVp; Carthaginiensi concilio CaMgPhTc; Ex Carth. conc. Pf; Cartag' concil' Vm

<sup>4</sup> V \*BeCaMgPfTbVm; om. Tc

<sup>5</sup> lxxxxii add. Vo

<sup>6</sup> bapt. \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>7</sup> sunt per et. \*BeTbTcVmVo; per et. sunt CaMg; sint per et. Pf; propter et. Rb

<sup>8</sup> corr. fr. baptzatos Mo

<sup>9</sup> hes. cons. CaMgPfTb; cons. hes. Tc

<sup>10</sup> est id est ut \*AdBeCaPhTb; est idem ut MgPf Rb; est id est Tc

ID 1.147] De cons. D 4 c 111

## 94

*De illis qui aliquam habent dubitationem baptismatis<sup>1</sup> ut rebaptizentur<sup>2</sup>. Ex decretis Leonis pape ad Rusticum Narbonensem episcopum missis cap. xxviii<sup>3</sup>*

Si nulla extant indicia inter propinquos aut<sup>4</sup> familiares, nulla inter clericos aut vicinos, quibus hi de quibus queritur baptizati fuisse doceantur, agendum est ut renascantur ne manifeste pereant. In quibus quod non ostenditur gestum, ratio non sinit ut videatur iteratum. Qui<sup>5</sup> autem possunt meminisse quod<sup>6</sup> ad ecclesiam veniebant<sup>7</sup> cum parentibus suis, possunt recordari<sup>8</sup> an quod eorum parentibus dabatur acceperint<sup>9</sup>. Sed si hoc etiam ab ipsa memoria alienum est, conferendum eis videtur quod collatum esse<sup>10</sup> nescitur, quia non<sup>11</sup> temeritas presumptionis<sup>12</sup> intervenit, ubi est diligentia pietatis.

ID 1.238] De cons. D 4 c 113

<sup>1</sup> hab. dub. bapt. \*CaVm; dub. bapt. hab. Mg

<sup>2</sup> De illis - rebapt. AdBdCaLeMgOaRbVm; Ut rebaptizentur super quibus dubitatur Pf; om. BePtTbVp; De his qui habent dubitationem bapterii rebaptizentur Tc; De eodem Vo

<sup>3</sup> missis (-a Rb, -um Vm) cap. xxviii BeCaOaRbSfTbVmVo(*adding*; cap. lxxxiii); xxviii MgPfQa; cap. xviii Tc. Ex – xxviii *in mg.* Pk

<sup>4</sup> aut CaMgPfTb; et Tc

<sup>5</sup> Qui \*CaMgPfTb; Si Tc

<sup>6</sup> corr. fr. quo Mo

<sup>7</sup> veniebant \*CaMgPfTb; venierint Tc

<sup>8</sup> suis possunt rec. \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>9</sup> -erint \*OaRbTc; -erunt BeCa(vel i dd. *supers.*)MgMoPfQaQeTbVmVo. non iterabitur *add.* Tc, *om.*

\*BdBeCaMgOaPfQaRbTb

<sup>10</sup> esse \*CaMgPfTb; *om.* Tc

<sup>11</sup> non \*CaMgTbTc; *om.* Pf

<sup>12</sup> non *add.* Pf, *om.* \*CaMgTbTc

## 95

*Epistola Augustini ad Bonefacium<sup>2</sup>*

Non illud te moveat quod quidam<sup>3</sup> non ea fide ad baptismum percipiendum parvulos ferunt, ut gratia spirituali ad vitam regenerentur eternam, sed eos putant hoc

<sup>1</sup> Quod parvuli baptizantur licet non ea intentione ut regenerentur a parentibus ad baptismum deferantur Ca *mg.*; Quod parvuli quorum nescitur baptismus rebaptizari debeant, quorum non dicitur iteratum quia nescitur factum Tc *mg.*; Quod parvuli qui recta fide ad baptismum non feruntur tamen regenerantur cap. lxxxiii Vo; *om.* BeMgMoPfSfTbVmVp (*cf* Pf c 92 *above*)

<sup>2</sup> Ep Aug. ad Bon. AdBePfQeTbVmVo; Ep. Bon. ad Aug. Ca; Aug. in ep. ad Bon. Mg; Ex ep. Aug. ad Bon. PhTc; Aug. ad Bon. Pt; Ep. Greg' ad Bonefacium Rb; ad Bon. *add.* ss Mo

<sup>3</sup> cum *add.* MgTc, *om.* \*BeCaPfRbTb

remedio tempore vel recipere<sup>4</sup> sanitatem. Non enim propterea illi non<sup>5</sup> regenerantur, quia non<sup>6</sup> ab istis hac intentione offeruntur.

*ID 1.171] De cons. D 4 c 33*

---

<sup>4</sup> vel rec. CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>5</sup> *erasure in text, minus in mg. Ph*

<sup>6</sup> *after intentione RbTb, here \*CaMgPfTc; nondum Qe*

## 96

[*De presbitero qui se deprehenderit non esse baptizatum<sup>1</sup>. Contraria sententia<sup>2</sup>. Ex concilio apud Compendium, cap. v<sup>3</sup>*

Si quis presbiter ordinatus deprehenderit se non baptizatum<sup>4</sup> esse, baptizetur et ordinetur iterum<sup>5</sup>, et omnes quos prius baptizavit.

*ID 1.268] +CI q 1 c 60 Palea*

---

<sup>1</sup> *in mg. AdBeCaLjMg, in text LePfPoSfVmVo; De his qui se – bapt. in text Rb; om. PtQeTbTcVp*

<sup>2</sup> *Contraria sententia in text SfVmVo(before De presb.), in mg. AdCaQeTc, ss in mid-canonical over baptizetur Mg; Sententia est contraria in mg. Tb; om. BeLeOaPfPtRbVp*

<sup>3</sup> *cap. v BeRbTbTcVm; cap. MgPf; cap. lxxxv Vo; om. Ca*

<sup>4</sup> *non bapt. \*CaMgPfTb; bapt. non Tc*

<sup>5</sup> *ord. it. \*CaMgPfTb; it. ord. Tc*

## 97

[*De eodem. Determinatio<sup>1</sup>. Ex dictis Isidori episcopi<sup>2</sup>*

Si quis per ignorantiam ordinatur, antequam baptizetur, debent ab eo baptizati rebaptizari, et ipse non ordinetur. Sed Romanus pontifex non hominem iudicat qui baptizat, sed Spiritum Dei subministrantem gratiam baptismi, licet paganus sit qui baptizat.

*ID 1.294] C 1 q 1 c 59*

---

<sup>1</sup> *De eodem in mg BeCaPfQe, in text RbVmVo, om. AdMgOaPtTbTcVp; Determinatio (-tione Ad) in mg. AdCaLjMgTc, om. BeOaPfQeRbTbVmVoVp*

<sup>2</sup> *episc. \*CaMgPfTbVo(adding lxxxvi); ex eodem Tc; om. Rb*

## 98

*De illis qui presbiteros cogunt denarios pro balsamo dare<sup>1</sup>. Ex concilio Cabillonensi,  
cap. v<sup>2</sup>*

Quidam fratres dixerunt consuetudinis antique fuisse in eorum ecclesiis ut pro balsamo emendo, ad chrisma faciendum sive pro luminaribus ecclesie concinnandis<sup>3</sup>, binos<sup>4</sup> vel quaternos denarios presbiteri darent. Unde omnes uno consensu<sup>5</sup> statuimus ut, sicut pro dedicandis basilicis et dandis ordinibus nihil accipiendum est, ita etiam pro balsamo sive pro luminaribus emendis<sup>6</sup> nihil presbiteri chrisma accepturi dent. Episcopi itaque ex ecclesiasticis facultatibus balsamum emant, et luminaria singuli in ecclesiis suis.

*ID 1.287] C 1 q 1 c 106 has from Statuimus ut only, sl. variant*

---

<sup>1</sup> De illis qui (presbiteros *add.* EaMgSf) cogunt denarios pro balsamo dare (dare pro bals. EaRb) AdEaLeMgMqOaRbSfTbVm *text*; Quod presbiteri chrisma accepturi nichil debeat dare pro balsamo (baptismo MgTcWc, et pro baptismo *add.* Vo) emendo vel (*om.* Pf) pro (*om.* Be) ordinibus vel (*om.* Pf) pro dedicandis ecclesiis (eccl. ded. Vo) *add, in mg.* AdBeCaMgPfSITcVo(*adding lxxxxvii*)Wc, *in text before* Quod. presb. Ea; Ut presbiteri non cogantur [?] balsamum crismatis vel ordines vel ecclesiarum dedicantes emere Mn; Ut pro balsamo vel luminaribus ecclesie nichil dare cogatur Pt; *om.* PhTbVp.

<sup>2</sup> Cabillonensi cap. v \*PfRbSfTbTc; Cabilonensi BeCa; Carbonensi cap v MgVp; *no insc.* Ea

<sup>3</sup> eccl. conc. \*CaMgPfTb; conc. eccl. Tc

<sup>4</sup> binos \*CaMgPfTb; benos Tc

<sup>5</sup> consensu \*MgPfTbTc; concessu Ca

<sup>6</sup> emendis \*CaMgPfTb; *om.* Tc

## 99

[<sup>1</sup>*De chrismatis panno*]<sup>2</sup>. Ex<sup>3</sup> concilio<sup>4</sup> apud Belvacum, cap. viii<sup>5</sup>

Si quis voluerit chrismatis pannum iterum linire<sup>6</sup> et super<sup>7</sup> alium baptizatum<sup>8</sup> mittere, non est absurdum<sup>9</sup>.

*ID 1.288] De cons. D 4 c 121*

---

<sup>1</sup> Sique (?) *add. and canc.* Ad

<sup>2</sup> De chr. panno \*AdCbEaLdLeLjMgMhMkMmOaPfSeTc; De panno chr. *in mg.* BeQeTc, *in text* CcLmMfRbSfVmVo; Ca *in mg. only; om.* LfMgMnPtTbVp; De panno chrism. scilicet *add. in mg.* Ld<sup>3</sup> *corr. fr.* E Cb, *om.* Rb

<sup>4</sup> Ex conc. *om.* Mj

<sup>5</sup> Ex - viii *om.* CcEaMo; lxxxxviii *add.* Vo

<sup>6</sup> chr. pan. it. lin \*LmMoQeRaSeTbVmVo; chr. it. pann. lin. BeCaCbCcLfLjMgPf; pan. chr. it. lin. LdMn; chr. pan. it. lavare MkMmMq; chr. pann. lin. it. Tc

<sup>7</sup> caput *add.* MkMmMq

<sup>8</sup> alium bapt.] alias baptizati MkMmMq

<sup>9</sup> est abs. \*CaEaMfMgMhMjMkMmMnMoOaPfPtQaRaRbSeTbTcVmVoVpWc; abs. est Lj; e contra laudamus *add.* Qa

**100**

[*Quod non sit baptizandum nisi<sup>1</sup> de novo chrismate nisi necesse fuerit<sup>2</sup>. De presbiteris qui<sup>3</sup> veteri chrismate<sup>4</sup> baptizare presumunt<sup>5</sup>. Ex concilio Lugdunensi, cap. iii<sup>6</sup>*

Si quis de alio chrismate quam de illo novo quod proprii episcopi largitione vel concessione accepit<sup>7</sup> baptizare, nisi preoccupante morte, temptaverit, pro temeritatis ausu ipse in se<sup>8</sup> sue dampnationis protulisse sententiam manifestatur.

*ID 1.266] De cons. D 4 c 122*

<sup>1</sup> nisi MgPfTcVm; ubi Ca

<sup>2</sup> Quod - nisi nec. fuerit AdBeCaMgQeTcWc mg., *in text EaSfVmVo(adding cap. lxxxviiii); interlined Oe; Quod - ubi nec. non occurrit Pf mg; om. LeMqOaTbVp*

<sup>3</sup> de add. Tb, *om. CaMgTc*

<sup>4</sup> vet. chrism.] unctione veteris crismatis Ad

<sup>5</sup> De presb. - presumunt \*AdBeCaLeMgMqOaQeTbTcWc; *om. EaPfPtRbVoVp*

<sup>6</sup> *no insc. Ea*

<sup>7</sup> -epit PftBtC; -ipit AdBeCaMgVo

<sup>8</sup> ipse in se \*CaMgPfTb; in se ipse Tc

**101<sup>1</sup>**

[*Quod presbiteri petant chrisma a proprio<sup>2</sup> episcopo aut per se aut per alium qui sit<sup>3</sup> eiusdem ordinis]<sup>4</sup> De eadem re<sup>5</sup>. Ex concilio apud Valentias<sup>6</sup>, cap. ii*

Presbiteri qui dioecesanas<sup>7</sup> ecclesias regunt<sup>8</sup> non<sup>9</sup> a quibuslibet episcopis, sed a suo, nec per iuniorem clericum, sed per seipso aut per illum qui eiusdem ordinis sit, ante Pasche solemnitatem chrisma petant<sup>10</sup>.

*ID 1.270] De cons. D 4 c 123; +D 95 c 4 is widely var.*

<sup>1</sup> *om. Lc*

<sup>2</sup> a proprio] ab Vo

<sup>3</sup> *om. Vo*

<sup>4</sup> Quod (Ut Vo) - (qui sit *om. Tc*) eiusdem ordinis *in text EaSfTcVmVo(adding cap. c), in mg. AdBeCaMg; Quod - proprio episcopo Pf mg.; om. LeOaPtRbTbVp*

<sup>5</sup> De eadem re AdBeCaLeMgOaRbTb; De eodem Vo; *om. PfPtTcVp*

<sup>6</sup> -ias \*MgPfRbVm; -iam CaTbTcVo

<sup>7</sup> -sanas \*CaPfRbTb; -sianas BeMgTc

<sup>8</sup> eccl. reg. \*CaMgPfTb; reg. eccl. Tc

<sup>9</sup> non \*MgPfTbTc; nec Ca

<sup>10</sup> ante P. sol. chr. pet. \*CaMgPfTcVm; chr. pet. ante P. sol. PhTb; ante P. sol. chr. accipiat Rb

**102**

*[Quare in aqua et nunquam<sup>1</sup> in vino baptismus consecretur]<sup>2</sup>. Haimo<sup>3</sup> super epistolam primam<sup>4</sup> ad Romanos<sup>5</sup>*

Fortassis querit aliquis quare in aqua solummodo, et non aliquando in vino<sup>6</sup>, baptismus consecretur. Cui respondit<sup>7</sup> beatus<sup>8</sup> Ambrosius, Idcirco uniformiter id fieri<sup>9</sup> in aqua ut intelligatur quod sicut aqua sordes corporis aut vestimenti<sup>10</sup> abluit, ita illud baptisma anime maculas sordesque vitiorum emundando abstergit.

*ID 1.54]*

---

<sup>1</sup> numquam AdCaEaMgSfVm; non PfTcVo

<sup>2</sup> Quare - cons. *in text* EaTcVmVo(*adding cap. ci*), *in mg.* AdBeCaMgPf, *om.* LeOaPtRbTbVp. -etur BeCaMgPf; -atur Tc

<sup>3</sup> Anno Pt; Heimo Rb

<sup>4</sup> primam \*BeCaPfPhRbTbTc; *om.* AdMgOaVo

<sup>5</sup> *no insc.* Ea

<sup>6</sup> aliq. in vino \*CaMgPfTb; in vino aliq. Tc

<sup>7</sup> -dit \*CaPfTb; -det Mg; d' Tc

<sup>8</sup> beatus \*CaMgTbTc; presbiter Pf

<sup>9</sup> etiam *add.* Pf, *om.* \*CaMgTbTc

<sup>10</sup> -enti \*CaMgPfTb; -entum Tc

**103**

*Capitularum<sup>1</sup>, libro VI, cap. lxxvii<sup>2</sup>*

In Sabbato sancto Pasche vel Pentecostes si quis velit aquam consecratam ad aspersionem in domo sua<sup>3</sup> recipere, ante chrismatis infusionem recipiat.

*ID 1.112] De cons. D 4 c 126*

---

<sup>1</sup> Capitularum CaPf; Capitularum BeMg<sup>2</sup>PtSfVm; Cap' RbTc; ? Tb

<sup>2</sup> lxxvii BeCaMgPfTb; lxxviii Tc; lxxvi Vo; *no insc.* Ea. Cap. libro xxvii capitularum libro VII Rb.

Quod aqua consecrata in Sabbato Pasche vel Pentecosten in domo possit aspergi. cii *add.* Vo

<sup>3</sup> domo sua \*BeMgPhRbTbTc; domo CaPfVo; domum suam Qe

**104**

*[Qua ratione scimus apostolos fuisse<sup>1</sup> baptizatos.]<sup>2</sup> Augustinus in epistola ad Seleucianum<sup>3</sup>*

Quando ab Hierosolimis exiit Dominus Iesus cum discipulis suis in Iudeam terram, et ibi morabatur cum eis<sup>4</sup>, baptizabat<sup>5</sup> non per seipsum, sed per discipulos

---

<sup>1</sup> fuisse CaMgPfVm; *om.* Tc

<sup>2</sup> Qua - bapt. *in mg.* AdBeCaMgPfRb<sup>2</sup>; *text* TcVmVo(*adding cap. ciii*); *om.* PtTbVp

<sup>3</sup> Seleucianum AdBdBeLdMgPfPtSfVmVoVp; Selentianum CaMq; Selucianum Oa; Solentianum Ph; Saleucianum Rb; Seleutananum Tb; Seleucianam Tc; *in ep. ad Sel.* *om.* Qa

<sup>4</sup> mor. cum eis \*CaMgPfTcVm; cum eis mor. Tb

<sup>5</sup> -abat \*CaPfTbTc; -at Mg

suos, quos intelligimus iam fuisse baptizatos sive baptismō Iohannis sicut nonnulli arbitrantur sive, quod magis credibile est<sup>6</sup>, baptismō Christi. Item. Respondit Dominus Petro, Qui lotus est non indiget nisi ut pedes lavet, sed est mundus totus. Unde intelligitur, quod iam Petrus fuerit baptizatus<sup>7</sup>.

*ID 1.309] De cons. D 4 c 147*

---

<sup>6</sup> in add. PfTc, om. \*CaMgTbVm

<sup>7</sup> Petrus fuerit bapt. \*BePfQeTcVmVo; fuerit bapt. Ca; fuerit Petrus bapt. MgQa; fuerit bapt. Petrus Rb; Petrus fuerat bapt. Tb

## 105

*<sup>1</sup>Augustinus ad Vincentium Victorem<sup>2</sup>*

Si eos de quibus scriptum non est utrum fuerint baptizati<sup>3</sup>, sine<sup>4</sup> baptismō de hac vita recessisse contendimus, ipsis calumpniamur apostolis qui preter apostolum Paulum, quando baptizati fuerint<sup>5</sup> ignoramus, sed ipsos baptizatos esse per hoc nobis innotescere potuit quod beato Petro Dominus ait, Qui lotus est non indiget nisi ut pedes<sup>6</sup> lavet.

*ID 1. 310] De cons. D 4 c 148*

---

<sup>1</sup> De eodem add. in mg. Ca, in text Vo

<sup>2</sup> cap. ciiii add. Vo

<sup>3</sup> sive add. Pf, vel add. Tc, sive non add. Ad<sup>2</sup>BeMg, om. \*AdCaPhRbTbVmVo

<sup>4</sup> corr. fr. si non Vo

<sup>5</sup> bapt. fuerint \*MgPfRbTc; fuerint bapt. CaOaTb

<sup>6</sup> pepedes Tb

## 106

*[Quod omnes<sup>1</sup> non baptizati si pro Christo moriuntur, baptizati moriuntur]<sup>2</sup>.*

*Augustinus<sup>3</sup>, De civitate Dei, libro XIII*

Quicumque non percepto regenerationis lavacro pro Christi confessione moriuntur, tantum eis valet<sup>4</sup> ad dimittenda peccata quantum si abluerentur sacro fonte baptismatis<sup>5</sup>.

*cf Ars. fo.122]*

---

<sup>1</sup> om. Rb

<sup>2</sup> in mg AdBeCaMgPf Rb<sup>2</sup>(cf EaTc c 107), in text VmVo(adding cv); om. OaPtTbVp

<sup>3</sup> Aug. CaMgTbTcA; Idem Pf

<sup>4</sup> eis val. PfRbTbTcA; valet eis CaMgVo

<sup>5</sup> baptismi Mn

**107**

*<sup>1</sup>Ex dictis Augustini episcopi<sup>2</sup>*

Catecumenum, quamvis in bonis operibus defunctum, vitam habere non credimus, excepto duntaxat nisi martirii sacramentum compleat. [108]. Baptizatus confitetur fidem suam coram sacerdote<sup>3</sup> et interrogatus respondet. Hoc idem martyr coram persecutore facit, qui et confitetur fidem, et interrogatus respondet<sup>4</sup>. Ille post confessionem aspergitur<sup>5</sup> aqua<sup>6</sup>, hic vero aspergitur sanguine, vel tinguitur<sup>7</sup> igne. Ille manus impositione<sup>8</sup> pontificis accipit Spiritum sanctum, hic habitaculum efficitur Spiritus sancti<sup>9</sup>, dum non est ipse<sup>10</sup> qui loquitur, sed Spiritus sanctus qui in illo loquitur. Ille<sup>11</sup> communicat eucharistie in commemoratione mortis Domini, hic ipsi Christo commoritur. Ille confitetur se mundi actibus<sup>12</sup> renuntiare, hic ipsi<sup>13</sup> renuntiat et vite. Illi omnia peccata remittuntur, isti<sup>14</sup> extinguntur.

*ID 1.211] De cons. D 4 c 37*

<sup>1</sup> Ea text, Tc mg. have here rubric to c 106; De eodem add. Ca mg., De eodem et de chatecuminis defunctis add. Vo

<sup>2</sup> Augustini episcopi \*AdCaOaPtRbTbVo(adding cap. cvi); Augustini BeMgTc; eiusdem Pf; Quid conferat baptismum add. Vp. Ex dictis - ep.] Idem Ph

<sup>3</sup> suam coram sac. in mg Vo

<sup>4</sup> Ea ends c. here. Hoc idem – respondet in mg. Vo

<sup>5</sup> -itur \*MgPfTbTc; -atur Ca

<sup>6</sup> asp. aqua \*CaMgPfTb; suam aqua baptismi Tc

<sup>7</sup> tinguitur CaPfTbTc; extinguitur Mg

<sup>8</sup> manus impositione \*CaMgPfTb; per manus impositionem Tc

<sup>9</sup> eff. Sp. Sancti CaMgPfTb; Sp. Sancti eff. Tc

<sup>10</sup> ipse \*CaMgPf; ille TbTc

<sup>11</sup> Ille \*CaMgPfTb; Illi Tc

<sup>12</sup> mundi act. \*CaMgPfTb; act. mundi Tc

<sup>13</sup> hic ipsi BeMgMq<sup>2</sup>PhRbSITb; hic sibi ipsi Ca; hi ipsi MqVo; hic ipse Pf; hi sibi Tc

<sup>14</sup> ibi omnia Rb

**109**

*[Quod sufficiat ad salutem fides et cordis conversio si necessitate<sup>1</sup> defuerit baptismus]<sup>2</sup>. Augustinus de unico baptismo, libro IIII<sup>3</sup>*

Baptismi<sup>4</sup> vicem aliquando<sup>5</sup> implere passionem de latrone illo<sup>6</sup> cui non baptizato dictum est, Hodie mecum eris in paradiso, beatus Ciprianus non leve

<sup>1</sup> -ate CaEaMfMgSfTcVm; -atem Pf

<sup>2</sup> Quod – def. bapt. (bapt. def. Ad) AdBeCaMfMgPf mg., EaTcVmVo(adding cap. cvii) text; om. MjMkMmMnOaPtTbVp

<sup>3</sup> lib. IIII \*CaMgPfTbVo; lib. III Ph; om. Tc; no insc. EaMo

<sup>4</sup> sane add. LeMnMkMm, om. BeCaMgPfTbTcVo

<sup>5</sup> vicem al. \*CaMgOaPfTb; al. vicem BeRaTcWd

<sup>6</sup> lat. illo \*CaMgPfTb; illo lat. Tc

documentum assumit<sup>7</sup>, quod etiam atque etiam<sup>8</sup> considerans invenio non tantum passionem pro nomine Christi id quod ex<sup>9</sup> baptismo deerat<sup>10</sup> posse supplere, sed etiam fidem conversionemque cordis, si forte ad celebrandum<sup>11</sup> misterium baptismi<sup>12</sup> in angustiis temporum succurri non potest. Neque enim latro ille pro nomine Christi<sup>13</sup> crucifixus est, sed pro meritis facinorum suorum, neque quia credidit passus est, sed dum patitur<sup>14</sup> credit. Quantum itaque valeat etiam sine visibili<sup>15</sup> baptismi sacramento, quod ait apostolus, Corde creditur ad iustitiam, ore autem<sup>16</sup> confessio fit<sup>17</sup> ad salutem, in illo latrone declaratum est. Sed tunc impletur invisibiliter, cum misterium baptismi non contemptus religionis sed articulus necessitatis excludit, et sicut in illo latrone quod baptismi sacramento<sup>18</sup> defuerat complevit Omnipotens benignitas, quia non superbia vel contemptu sed necessitate defuerat, sic<sup>19</sup> infantibus qui baptizati moriuntur eadem gratia omnipotentis explere credenda<sup>20</sup> est, quod non ex impia voluntate sed ex<sup>21</sup> etatis indigentia nec corde credere ad iustitiam possent<sup>22</sup>, nec ore confiteri ad salutem. Baptismus quidem<sup>23</sup> potest inesse ubi conversio cordis non defuerit.<sup>24</sup> Conversio autem cordis potest quidem<sup>25</sup> inesse non percepto baptismo, sed contempto baptismo<sup>26</sup> non potest. Neque<sup>27</sup> ullo modo dicenda est<sup>28</sup> conversio cordis<sup>29</sup> ad Deum cum Dei sacramentum contemnitur<sup>30</sup>.

*ID 1.177a, 178b] De cons. D 4 c 34, which has the central section, missing here but present in ID*

<sup>7</sup> -umit \*CaMgPfTc; -umpsit Tb

<sup>8</sup> atque etiam \*CaMgPfTb; ipse Pt; om. Tc

<sup>9</sup> ex \*AdBeMgMhMkMmMnMoMqOaObOdOeOfPfTbVmVo; om. CaRbVa; a LgMfMj; de TcBrant

<sup>10</sup> deerat AdBeCaMgMnMoPfPhRbTcVo; erat MfMhMjMkMqOaPtTb; -mo deerat Wc<sup>2</sup> over erasure

<sup>11</sup> ex bapt. – celebrandum *suppl.* in mg. Pt

<sup>12</sup> mist. baptismi \*MgOaPfPhTc; mist. baptismatis Ca; baptismata Tb

<sup>13</sup> Chr. nom. Mn

<sup>14</sup> patitur \*CaMgPfTc; passus est Tb

<sup>15</sup> -ili \*CaMgPfTb; -ilis Tc

<sup>16</sup> autem \*CaMgTbTc; om. Pf

<sup>17</sup> c.f. \*MgPfTbTc; fit confessio Ca

<sup>18</sup> bapt. sacr. \*CaMgPfTb; sacr. bapt. Tc

<sup>19</sup> ita Oa. in *add.* BeCaLgMfMgMjMoObOfRaTcVaVp, om.

\*MhMkMmMnOaOdOePfPtRbTbVmVoBrant

<sup>20</sup> codenda Ca (*obscurely altered*)

<sup>21</sup> ex \*CaMgPfTc; om. Tb

<sup>22</sup> corde cred. ad iust. poss. CaMgPfTb; cred. ad iust. poss. corde Tc

<sup>23</sup> cordis *add. and canc.* Tb

<sup>24</sup> Baptismus - non defuerit (fuerit \*Tc) CaMgTbTc; om. Pf

<sup>25</sup> autem cordis potest quidem CaMgPfTc; quidem cordis potest Tb

<sup>26</sup> baptismo \*CaMgPfPhTc; om. Tb

<sup>27</sup> Neque \*CaMgPfPhTc; Nec Tb

<sup>28</sup> est \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>29</sup> conv. cordis \*CaMgPhTcVo; cordis conv. Pf; conv. Tb

<sup>30</sup> contemp. Dei sac. Mn

## 110

*[Quid sit verus baptismus]<sup>1</sup>.<sup>2</sup> In libro sententiarum Prosperi*

Verus<sup>3</sup> autem<sup>4</sup> baptismus constat non tam ablutione corporis quam fide cordis, quemadmodum apostolica doctrina tradit<sup>5</sup> dicens, Fide mundans corda eorum. Et alibi, Salvos facit baptisma non carnis<sup>6</sup> depositio sordium, sed conscientie bone interrogatio in Deum.

*ID 2.9 (pt.)] De cons. D 4 c 150*

---

<sup>1</sup> Quid - bapt. in mg. AdBeCaMgPf; in text EaRbTcVmVo(adding cap. cvii); om. OaPtTbVp

<sup>2</sup> Augustinus add. Tc, om. CaMgPfTb

<sup>3</sup> Purus Qe

<sup>4</sup> autem \*CaPfTb; om. MgTc

<sup>5</sup> -dit \*CaMgPfTb; -didit Tc

<sup>6</sup> corr fr. cordis Ca<sup>3</sup>

## 111

*[Quod qui<sup>1</sup> in uteris matrum<sup>2</sup> sunt cum matribus non baptizantur]<sup>3</sup>. Augustinus contra Iulianum<sup>4</sup>*

Si ad matris corpus id quod in ea concipitur pertineret, ita ut eius pars deputaretur, non baptizaretur infans cuius mater baptizata est aliquo mortis urgente periculo<sup>5</sup> cum eum gestaret in utero. Nunc vero<sup>6</sup> cum etiam ipse baptizetur<sup>7</sup>, non utique bis baptizatus habebitur. Non utique ad maternum corpus cum esset in utero pertinebat. Item. Si<sup>8</sup> quicquid est in homine<sup>9</sup> quando baptizatur et sanctificatur, baptizari et sanctificari putandum<sup>10</sup> est. Dicturus es, et ipsa in illo<sup>11</sup> baptizari et sanctificari<sup>12</sup> que in intestinis<sup>13</sup> et vesica per digestiones<sup>14</sup> corporis digeruntur? Dicturus es hominem baptizari et sanctificari<sup>15</sup> in matris utero constitutum, si ad hoc sacramentum accipiendum necessitas cogat<sup>16</sup> gravidam, et ideo baptizari iam<sup>17</sup> qui

---

<sup>1</sup> qui MgPfTcVm; om. Ca

<sup>2</sup> matrum BeCaPfTcVo; matris AdMgVm

<sup>3</sup> Quod - bapt. in mg. AdBeCaMgPf, in text RbTcVmVo(adding cviii capitulum); om. OaPtTbVp

<sup>4</sup> Aug. – Iul. om. Rb

<sup>5</sup> urg. per. \*CaMgPfTb; per. urg. Tc

<sup>6</sup> vero \*CaMgPfTb; ergo Tc

<sup>7</sup> -zetur MgPfTbTc; -zaretur Ca

<sup>8</sup> Si \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>9</sup> est in hom. \*PfTbTc; in hom. est CaMg

<sup>10</sup> putandum \*CaMgPfTb; credendum Tc

<sup>11</sup> in illo \*MgPfTbTc; om. Ca

<sup>12</sup> bapt. et sanct. \*PfTbTc; sanct. et bapt. Mg; bapt. Ca

<sup>13</sup> in intestinis MqTbTc; intestinis CaPf; in testamentis Mg

<sup>14</sup> -ones \*CaMgPfTb; -onem Tc

<sup>15</sup> consecrari (vel sanct. ss) Ad

<sup>16</sup> nec. cog. \*CaMgPfTb; cog. nec. Tc

nascitur non debere<sup>18</sup>, postremo dicturus es baptizari et sanctificari febres, quando baptizantur egroti.

*ID 1.184] De cons. D 4 c 114 to utero pertinebat, De cons. D 4 c 35 from Si quicquid*

<sup>17</sup> tam Mq; eum add. Pf, om. \*MgMqTbTc

<sup>18</sup> et ideo bapt. - debere \*BeMgMqObOdOePfSgTbTcVaVmVp; om. Ca; et ideo qui nasc. (iam add. Rb) bapt. non debere OaRb; et ideo qui nasc. bapt. non deb. iam qui nascitur Of; et in omni bapt. – debere Vo

## 112

[*De eodem*]<sup>1</sup>. *Isidorus, Sententiarum libro I, cap. xviii*<sup>2</sup>

Qui in maternis uteris sunt, ideo cum matre baptizari non possunt, quia qui natus adhuc secundum Adam non est, secundum<sup>3</sup> Christum non potest renasci<sup>4</sup>. Neque enim dici regeneratio in eum potest<sup>5</sup> quem generatio non precessit. Qui scelerate vivunt in ecclesia et communicare non desinunt, putantes se tali communione mundari, discant nihil ad emundationem proficere sibi<sup>6</sup>.

*ID 1.185] De cons. D 4 c 115*

<sup>1</sup> in mg. CaPf; De eodem et de male viventibus add. Vo; om. AdBeMgPtRbSfTbTcVmVp

<sup>2</sup> libro - xviii (xvii Ph) \*CaMgPfPhTb; libro - cc Tc (cf c 116); cap. cxviii x Vo

<sup>3</sup> corr. fr. scilicet Vo

<sup>4</sup> non pot. renasci BeCaMgPfRbTcVp; non potest MqOaVmVo; regenerari non potest Tb

<sup>5</sup> in add. Mg, om. \*CaPfTbTc

<sup>6</sup> prof. sibi \*CaPfTbTc; sibi prof. Mg; Qui scel. – sibi om. Mn

## 113

[*De sacramento manus impositionis*]<sup>1</sup>. *Urbanus papa omnibus Christianis, cap. vii*<sup>2</sup>

Omnes fideles per manus impositionem episcoporum post baptismum accipere debent Spiritum sanctum ut pleni Christiani inveniantur.

*ID 1.296] De cons. D 5 c 1a*

<sup>1</sup> De - impos. in mg. AdBeCaMgPf; in text EaRbTcVmVo(adding cxvi); om. MnPtBvP. iiiii. De ministerio baptizandorum et consignandorum et observatione singulorum in mg. Bd; v in mg. Be<sup>2</sup>; De ministerio consignandorum et consignatorum in mg. Lj

<sup>2</sup> vii \*BeCaPfRbTbTcVmVo; viii Mg; v Mm; Urbanus papa in mg. Mo<sup>2</sup>; no insc. Mo; omnibus - vii om. Ea. For De sacramento – vii Db has: Ex epistola Antherii papa ca. xv. Et consignatorum in text and marg.

## 114

[*Quod maius sacramentum sit<sup>1</sup> manus impositio quam baptismus*]<sup>2</sup>. *Melchiades papa Hispanorum<sup>3</sup> episcopis<sup>4</sup> hec<sup>5</sup> scripsit<sup>6</sup>, cap. vi*<sup>7</sup>

<sup>1</sup> sac. sit AdBeCaLdLmMfMgObOeSIVaVmWc; sit sac. CcRb<sup>2</sup>; sacramentum Pf; sit Tc

De<sup>8</sup> his vero super quibus rogatis vos informari<sup>9</sup>, id est utrum maius est sacramentum manus impositionis<sup>10</sup> episcoporum aut<sup>11</sup> baptismus, scitote utrumque magnum esse sacramentum<sup>12</sup>. Et sicut unum<sup>13</sup> maioribus est<sup>14</sup>, id est<sup>15</sup> summis pontificibus<sup>16</sup> quod a minoribus perfici non potest, ita et maiori<sup>17</sup> veneratione venerandum et tenendum est<sup>18</sup>. Sed ita coniuncta sunt hec duo sacramenta ut ab invicem nisi morte preveniente<sup>19</sup> nullatenus<sup>20</sup> possint<sup>21</sup> segregari<sup>22</sup>, et unum sine altero rite<sup>23</sup> perfici non potest<sup>24</sup>.

*ID 1.255] De cons. D 5 c 3*

<sup>2</sup> in mg. AdBeCaLdMgObPfRb<sup>2</sup>(against c 113)SIVaWc, in text CcEaLmOeTcVmVo(adding cxii); om. BdCbEgLfMhMjMkMmMnOaOdOfPtTbVp; De observatione singulorum in mg. Lj

<sup>3</sup> -anorum \*BdBeCaCbEgLdLfLmLjMfMkMhOd<sup>2</sup>OePfRbTbVmVoWc; -aniarum Ad; -aniorum MgMmOdVa; -onorum Oa; -aniam Pt

<sup>4</sup> Hisp. epp. CaMgMqPfRb; epp. Hisp. MjPt

<sup>5</sup> hoc Oe

<sup>6</sup> Melch. - scripsit (-si Lf) AdBdBeCaCbLdLfLjLmMfMgMhMkOaObOdOePfRbVaVmVo; om. CcTc; Melch. - episcopis Eg(at foot of leaf)MjPtTbWc; Melchiabtus papa Sl

<sup>7</sup> cap. vi \*AdCaEgLfLmMfMgMhMkOaObOdOePfPtTbVaVmVoWc; cap. vii BdLj; om. BeCcSITc; cap. ii CbLj<sup>2</sup>; cap. v MmRb; no insc. EaMo. Wc<sup>2</sup> adds at head of leaf: Propter adultos dicitur maius quia non possit sine isto salvari si ex conrempto vel negligentia dimittunt.

<sup>8</sup> De \*AdBdBeCaCcEgLdMfMgMhMjMkMmOaObOdOeOfPfPtTbTcVaVmWc; Ex Lm

<sup>9</sup> corr. fr. infirmari Lj; informare Mk

<sup>10</sup> -itionis \*BdBeCaEgLj<sup>2</sup>MfMgMhMjMkMmOaObOdOeOfPfPtTbTcVaVmWc; -itio CbLj

<sup>11</sup> aut \*AdBeCaMfMgMhMjMkMmPfPtOaTbTcVm; om. OdVa

<sup>12</sup> manus imp. - mag. esse sacr. (sacr. esse Ad)

\*AdBdBeCaCbEgLfLjMgMhMjMkMmOaObOdOfPfRbTbTcVaVmVo; manus imp. - esse mag. sacr. MfOdPtWc; manus imp. - sacr. mag. esse Oe; manus imp. ep. aut scitote utrum esse magn. sacr. Sl; om. Ld (app. with mark of om. but no suppl. text)

<sup>13</sup> a add. BdCaCbCcLfLjMh<sup>2</sup>MjMkMmMnOeOfTcVa<sup>2</sup>, om.\*

BeEgLfLmMfMgMoOaObOdPfPtRaSITbVaVmVo

<sup>14</sup> est \*BeEgLfLjLmMfMgMhMkMmMnMoOaObOdPfPtRaRbPwSITbTcVaVmVo; accommodatum est BdCbOe<sup>2</sup>Oe; om. CaCcLfOe; fit Mj

<sup>15</sup> a add. CaCbLfLj<sup>2</sup>Va<sup>2</sup>, om. \* Ad(with

erasure)BdEgLfMfMgMjMkMmMnMoOaObOdOePfPtPwSITbTcVaVm

<sup>16</sup> pontificibus \*BdEgLfLmMfMhMjMkMmOaOeOfPtSITbVcVmVo; pontificibus accommodatum BeCbEg<sup>2</sup>LjMgMgMoObOdPfPwRbTcVaVc<sup>2</sup>VpWc; pontificibus acc. est AdCaCcLd<sup>2</sup>; sacerdotibus Mj

<sup>17</sup> maiora Va

<sup>18</sup> et ten. est AdBdBeCaCbCcLfLjLmMfMgMhMjMkOaObOdOeOfPfTbVa<sup>2</sup>Vm; est PtVa; est et ten. MmTc

<sup>19</sup> nisi mort. prev. \*AdBdBeCaLdLfMfMgMhMjMkMmOaObOdOeOfPfTcVaVm; om. CbLj

<sup>20</sup> non Pt

<sup>21</sup> possint BeCbLfLjLmMfMg<sup>2</sup>OdOeOfPfSITbTcVmVo; possunt

AdBdCaCcMgMhMjMkMmMnOaObPtVa

<sup>22</sup> segregari \*AdBdBeCaCbCcLfLjLmMfMgMhMjMkMmOaObOdOeOfPf<sup>2</sup>PtTbVaVm; separari Tc

<sup>23</sup> rite MgPfTc; recte MhMm

<sup>24</sup> Nam unum sine altero, morte preveniente, salvare potest, aliud non potest. Set forte cogitet aliquis, Quid mihi – post baptismum et cetera roboramur add. Qa (as H 245), om.

\*AbAdBdBeCaCbCcEaEbEcEgFcGcKaLbLdLgLjLmMfMgMhMjMkMmMnMoOaObOdOePfPkPtP wRbSdSeSgTbTcVaVmVoVpVtWaWbWcZa

## 115

<sup>1</sup>*Eusebius papa fratribus<sup>2</sup> per Campaniam et Tusciam<sup>3</sup> constitutis<sup>4</sup>, cap. xxii<sup>5</sup>*

Manus quoque impositionis sacramentum magna veneratione tenendum est, quod ab aliis perfici non potest nisi a summis sacerdotibus, nec tempore apostolorum ab aliis quam ab ipsis apostolis legitur aut<sup>6</sup> scitur peractum<sup>7</sup> esse, nec ab aliis quam qui eorum locum<sup>8</sup> tenent unquam<sup>9</sup> perfici potest, aut fieri debet. Nam si aliter presumptum fuerit, irritum habeatur et vacuum, nec inter ecclesiastica unquam<sup>10</sup> reputabitur sacramenta.

*ID 1.257, cf 1.297] De cons. D 5 c. 4*

<sup>1</sup> De eadem *add.* Ca mg.

<sup>2</sup> fratribus \*Be<sup>2</sup>CaMgPfTb; *om.* Be; omnibus episcopis Tc

<sup>3</sup> Stutiam Vo

<sup>4</sup> scribit *add.* BeOaPfQeRbSfVmVo, scripsit *add.* SIVp, *om.* \*CaMgTbTc

<sup>5</sup> xxii CaMgQeRbTbVm; xxi Be; xxxii Pf; xxxiii Tc; xxxii. Quod soli episcopi debeant confirmare. cxiii Vo. Et de observatione singulorum *add in text and marg.* Db

<sup>6</sup> aut CaMgPfTb; vel Tc

<sup>7</sup> peractum MgPfTbTc; peractum Ca

<sup>8</sup> eorum locum \*CaMgPfTb; locum eorum Tc

<sup>9</sup> unquam \*MgTbTc; nunquam CaPf

<sup>10</sup> unquam \*CaMgPfTb; *om.* Tc

## 116

*[Quod soli episcopi debeant confirmare<sup>1</sup>]<sup>2</sup>. Ex decretis<sup>3</sup> Innocentii pape Decentio episcopo missis<sup>4</sup>, cap. iii<sup>5</sup>*

Presbiteris<sup>6</sup>, seu extra episcopum sive presente episcopo cum baptizant<sup>7</sup>, chrismate baptizatos ungere liceat, sed quod ab episcopo fuerit consecratum, non tamen frontem ex eodem oleo signare, quod solis debetur episcopis cum tradunt Paracletum.

*ID 1.263(pt)] De cons. D 4 c 119*

<sup>1</sup> crismare Rb<sup>2</sup>

<sup>2</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfRb<sup>2</sup>Tc, in text Vm; De eodem cxiii Vo (*after insc.*); *om.* MnPtTbVp

<sup>3</sup> -etis \*CaPf; -eto Mg; -et' Tb; dictis Vp

<sup>4</sup> missis \*BeCaRb; missio Mg; miss' VmVo; *om.* PfTb

<sup>5</sup> Ex decr. - iii (ii Be) \*BeCaMgMnPfTbVmVoVp; Ex registro Gregorii ad Ianuarium episcopum Caralitanum, cap. cc Tc (*cf c 117*)

<sup>6</sup> -eris \*AdBeCaOaPf; -eri BdLeMgMnMqPhTbTcVcVmVo; -eros Wc<sup>2</sup>

<sup>7</sup> -ant \*CaPfTbTc; -atur Mg

## 117

<sup>1</sup>*Ex registro Gregorii ad Ianuarium episcopum Caralitanum<sup>2</sup>, cap. cc<sup>3</sup>*

Presbiteri baptizatos infantes signare in frontibus sacro chrismate non presumant. Sed presbiteri baptizatos tangent<sup>4</sup> in pectore ut episcopi postmodum confirment in fronte.

*ID 1.264] De cons. D 4 c 120*

<sup>1</sup> Quod soli episcopi confirmare debeant *in mg. Pfln<sup>2</sup>; in text Tc; om. BeMg (cf c 116) MmOaRbSfTbVmVpVo; De eodem in mg. Ca*

<sup>2</sup> Caralitanum \*BeMgPfRb; Calaritanum BdCa; Caranitanum ?Tb

<sup>3</sup> Ex - cc BeCaMgPfTbVo; Rabanus – xxx (*cf c 118*) Mm; Greg’ – cc Pt; *om. Tc (cf c 116)*; De eodem cxv *add. Vo*

<sup>4</sup> tangent \*BeMgOaObOdPtQeRbTbVmVoVp; ungant AdLdMqTc; tingant BdOePf; unguant CaVa; tinguant Of; ungunt Sl

## 118

<sup>1</sup>*Rabanus, De institutione<sup>2</sup> clericorum, libro<sup>3</sup> I, cap. xxx<sup>4</sup>*

Novissime<sup>5</sup> a summo sacerdote per impositionem manus Paracletus<sup>6</sup> traditur<sup>7</sup> baptizato, ut roboretur per Spiritum sanctum ad predicandum aliis idem<sup>8</sup> donum<sup>9</sup> quod ipse in baptismate consecutus est, per gratiam vite donatus<sup>10</sup> eterne. Signatur enim<sup>11</sup> baptizatus cum chrismate per sacerdotem in capitibus summitatem<sup>12</sup>, per pontificem vero in fronte<sup>13</sup>, ut in priori<sup>14</sup> unctione significetur super<sup>15</sup> ipsum Spiritus sancti<sup>16</sup> descensio ad habitationem Deo consecrandam, in secunda quoque ut<sup>17</sup> eiusdem

<sup>1</sup> De eodem *add. CaVa mg., Vo text; v. (om. Lj, Et add. Db) Quid consecrat baptismus quid confirmatio in text and mg. Db, in mg. BdLj, Que sit virtus huius sacramenti add. in mg Ob, Ex - cap. cc (rubr. to c 117) add. and canc. Va*

<sup>2</sup> institutione \*AdBeCaLdMfMgMhMjMkObOdOfPfPtRbTbTcVaVo; institutis CbFcLjOeVm; inst' Bd

<sup>3</sup> *om. Ob*

<sup>4</sup> Rabanus - cap. xxx \*AdBdBeCaFcLdMfMgMhOaObOdOeOfPfPtRbTbTcVaVmVo(*adding cxvi*); Rabanus - I. LmMk; Rabanus Mj; *om. CcMm. v. Quid conferat baptismus, quid confirmatio in mg. Bd*

<sup>5</sup> -imo Cc

<sup>6</sup> Perac- Lf

<sup>7</sup> Par. trad. \*BeCaLdMgMhMmObOdOeOfPfPtTbTcVa; trad. Par. Lm

<sup>8</sup> idem \*BeCaCbCcLdLfLjLmMgMjMmObOdOfPfPtTbTcVa; id est MkOePf

<sup>9</sup> donum \*BeCaLdMfMgMhMjMkMmMoObOdOeOfPfPtTbTc; bonum CcVa

<sup>10</sup> vel um *add ss Oe*

<sup>11</sup> sign. enim \*BeCaLdMfMgMhMjObOdOeOfPfPtTbTcVa; enim sign. Cc

<sup>12</sup> -atem CbLdLjMfMgMhMmMqOeOfPfPtTbVm; -ate BeCaCcLfLmMjMkMoObOdPtTcVaVo

<sup>13</sup> fronte AdBeCaCcLfLmMhMjMkOdPtTcVaVo; frontem CbLdLjMfMgMqObOeOfPfTb Vm

<sup>14</sup> in priori AdBe<sup>2</sup>CaCcLdLmMfMgMjMkMmMqObOdOePfPtTbVaVo; priori BeCbLjMoOf; priore

Tc

<sup>15</sup> corr. fr. per Be

<sup>16</sup> s. Sp. Be

<sup>17</sup> ss Be

Spiritus sancti septiformis gratia, cum omni plenitudine<sup>18</sup> sanctitatis et scientie et<sup>19</sup> virtutis<sup>20</sup>, venire in homine<sup>21</sup> declaretur.

*ID 1.300] De cons. D 5 c 5*

---

<sup>18</sup> omn. plen. \*BeCbCcLdLfLjLmMfMgMhMkMmObOdOeOfPfPtTbTcVa; plen. omn. Ca

<sup>19</sup> et \*BeCcLdLfLjLmMgObOdOeOfPfPtTbTcVa; om. CaCb

<sup>20</sup> veritatis Mm; corr. fr. veritatis Vc

<sup>21</sup> ven. in homine \*AdBeCbCcLdLfLjMfMgMkMmMoMqOaObOfTcVm; ven. in hominem  
CaFcMjOdOePfQePwRbVa; ven. Lm; in homine ven. PtSITbVoWc

## 119

[*Quod episcopi sint ieuni quando confirmant nisi necessitas fuerit*]<sup>1</sup>. Ex concilio  
Aurelianensi, cap. iii<sup>2</sup>

Ut<sup>3</sup> ieuni ad confirmationem veniant perfecte etatis, ut moneantur confessiones<sup>4</sup> facere prius ut mundi donum Spiritus sancti valeant accipere, et<sup>5</sup> quia nunquam erit Christianus nisi in<sup>6</sup> confirmatione episcopali fuerit chrismatus.<sup>7</sup>

*ID 1.254] De cons. D 5 c 6*

---

<sup>1</sup> Quod – nec. fuerit in mg. AdBeCaMg, Ca continuing: et similiter confirmandi; Quod – confirmandi in text Vm; Ut nemo nisi ieunus confirmetur nisi necesse fuerit in mg. Bb; Quod sint ieuni quando confirmantur nisi necessitas fuerit in mg. Pf; Quod ad confirmationem ieuni venire et confiteri debeant in mg. Tc; Qualiter ad confirmationem veniendum sit Vo; om. OaPtRbSfTbVpWc

<sup>2</sup> cap. iii AdBeCaMg; cap. Pf (?)SfTb; cap. i Tc; cxvii Vo; om. PhRbVm

<sup>3</sup> Et OaRb

<sup>4</sup> -iones \*CaMgPfTb; -ionem Tc

<sup>5</sup> et \*BeMgPfTbTc; om. Ca

<sup>6</sup> in \*BeCaPfTbTc; om. Mg

<sup>7</sup> perfectus et verus add. in mg. Mo<sup>2</sup>

## 120

[*Quod episcopi sint ieuni quando confirmant, nisi necessitas fuerit*]<sup>1</sup>. Ex concilio  
Meldensi<sup>2</sup>, cap. iii<sup>3</sup>

Ut<sup>4</sup> episcopi non nisi ieuni<sup>5</sup> per impositionem manuum Spiritum sanctum tradant, exceptis infirmis et morte periclitantibus. Sicut autem duobus<sup>6</sup> temporibus, Pascha videlicet<sup>7</sup> et Pentecosten<sup>8</sup>, a ieunis<sup>9</sup> celebrari debet baptismus, ita etiam traditionem Spiritus sancti a ieunis pontificibus<sup>10</sup> convenit celebrari.

---

<sup>1</sup> in mg. PfRb<sup>2</sup>TcWc; in text Vo(adding cap. cxviii); om. AdBeMg (cf c 119)OaPtTbVp; Quod ad confirmationem ieuni venire et confiteri debeant Ca mg.

<sup>2</sup> conc. Meld. \* MgPf?Tc; Meld. conc. BeCaRbTbVo

<sup>3</sup> iii \*BdBeCaPhRbTbVo; ? Pf; iiiii Tc; vi MgVp

<sup>4</sup> Et Oa

<sup>5</sup> ieuni \*BeMgPfTbTc; ieunis Ca

<sup>6</sup> duobus \*CaMgPfTb; a ieunis Tc

<sup>7</sup> Pascha videlicet \*CaMgPfTb; Pasche Tc

*ID 1.261] De cons. D 5 c 7*

<sup>8</sup> -ten CaMgTbTc; -tes Pf

<sup>9</sup> a iejunis \*CaMgPfTb; *om.* Tc

<sup>10</sup> aiei. pont. *before traditionem, marked for moving* Tb

## 121

[*Quod confirmatio non<sup>1</sup> debeat<sup>2</sup> iterari*]<sup>3</sup>. *Ex concilio Terraconensi, cap. vi<sup>4</sup>*

Dictum est nobis quod quidam de plebe bis vel ter, aut eo amplius, episcopis ignorantibus, tamen ab eisdem episcopis<sup>5</sup> confirmentur. Unde nobis visum est eandem confirmationem, sicut nec baptismum, iterari<sup>6</sup> minime debere, quia bis vel amplius baptizatos aut<sup>7</sup> confirmatos, non seculo<sup>8</sup> sed soli Deo<sup>9</sup> sub<sup>10</sup> habitu regulari vel clericali<sup>11</sup>, religiosissime famulari decretum est<sup>12</sup>.

*ID 1.244] De cons. D 5 c 8*

<sup>1</sup> ss Be

<sup>2</sup> -eat BeCaMgPf; -eant Sf; -et Tc

<sup>3</sup> Quod - iterari *in mg.* AdBeCaMgPf; *in text* EaRbTcVmVo(*adding cxviii*); *De observatione confirmationis Vp; om. OaPtTb*

<sup>4</sup> Ex - vi \*BeCaMgPfTb; *om.* EaTc

<sup>5</sup> tamen ab – ep. ss Be

<sup>6</sup> -ari CaMgPfTc; -are Tb

<sup>7</sup> aut \*CaMgPfTb; vel Tc

<sup>8</sup> corr. fr. secundo to sco (?) Cc

<sup>9</sup> Deo CaMgPfTb; *om.* Tc

<sup>10</sup> Qe here lacks a leaf, and resumes in c 134 below

<sup>11</sup> vel clericali \*CaMgPfTb; *om.* Tc

<sup>12</sup> fam. dec. est \*CaMgPfTb; dec. est fam. Tc

## 122

[*Que<sup>1</sup> penitentia sit<sup>2</sup> danda bis vel ter confirmatis vel baptizatis*].<sup>3</sup> *Ex penitentiali<sup>4</sup>*

*Theodori<sup>5</sup>, cap. xiiii<sup>6</sup>*

Qui bis ignoranter baptizati sunt, non indigent pro eo penitere, nisi quod secundum canones ordinari non possunt, nisi magna aliqua<sup>7</sup> necessitas cogat. Qui autem non ignari iterum baptizati sunt<sup>8</sup>, quasi iterum Christum crucifixerunt, per

<sup>1</sup> Que BeCaEaMgPfVm; Quod Tc

<sup>2</sup> sit BeEaMgPfTc; *om.* Ca

<sup>3</sup> Que - vel ter conf. vel bapt. (bapt. vel conf. Mg) *in mg.* AdBeCaMgPfRb<sup>2</sup>, *in text* EaVmVo(*adding cxx*); *om.* OaPtTbVp; Quod - vel ter bapt. *in text* Tc

<sup>4</sup> -tia Sf

<sup>5</sup> Theodori \*BePfRbTbVmVo; Theodori episcopi CaMg; *om.* Tc

<sup>6</sup> xiiii BeMgPfRbTbVmVo; xiiii AdCa; *no insc.* Ea; xviii Tc

<sup>7</sup> magna al. PfTbTc; al. magna CaMg

<sup>8</sup> bapt. sunt \*CaPfTc; bapt. sunt quia Mg; baptizantur Tb

septem annos peniteant<sup>9</sup>, quarta feria et sexta feria<sup>10</sup>, et tres quadragesimas peniteant. Si pro vitio aliquo fuerit<sup>11</sup> similiter, si pro munditia putaverint<sup>12</sup>, tribus annis similiter peniteant<sup>13</sup>.

*ID 1.245] De cons. D 4 c 117*

<sup>9</sup> debeant \*MgPfTb; debeat CaTc; om. Vm

<sup>10</sup> feria et sexta feria Tb; feria et sexta AdBeTc; et sexta ferias CaMg; feria et tertia feria Oa; et sexta feria PfVoVp; feria Rb

<sup>11</sup> al. fuerit \*BePfTbTc; fuerit al. CaMg

<sup>12</sup> -erint \*CaMgTbTc; -erunt Pf

<sup>13</sup> sim. pen. BeMgPfTbTc; pen. sim. Ca

## 123<sup>1</sup>

*[De corpore et sanguine Domini]<sup>2</sup>. Ambrosius in libro de catechizandis rudibus<sup>3</sup>*

Panis<sup>4</sup> et calix non quilibet sed certa<sup>5</sup> consecratione misticus fit nobis, non nascitur. Proinde quod<sup>6</sup> ita fit nobis, quamvis sit<sup>7</sup> panis et calix, alimentum est refectionis non<sup>8</sup> sacramentum religionis, non<sup>9</sup> quod benedicimus gratiasque agimus Domino in omni eius munere, non<sup>10</sup> tantum spirituali, verum etiam corporali<sup>11</sup>.

*ID 2.1 (pt)] De cons. D 2 c 39*

<sup>1</sup> om. Ea; marked with 'x' in marg. Lg; repeated and cancelled after 123A Pq

<sup>2</sup> De - Domini in mg. AdBeMgPfPt<sup>2</sup>RaRb<sup>2</sup>SIWc, at head of leaf MhOe; in mg. and text CaEg; in text LcLgMjMoVmVo(adding c.xxi); vi. De sacramento corporis et sanguinis Domini in mg. BdDbLjWd; vi. De sacramento corporis et sanguinis Domini in mg. Bd<sup>2</sup>; vi in mg. Be<sup>2</sup>; De - Domini in text after insc. MfTc; De corpore Domini Ambrosi libro de cath. rud. in text Mm; ; De corpore Domini in text Mq, in mg. Vc; De sacramentis corporis et sang.... Qa; De corpore Christi in text Tb; De corp. et sang. Dom. c. xxi Vo; De sacramento corporis et sanguinis ichor Christi Vp. Explicit liber primus. Incipit liber (om. Sg) secundus AaKaMnPkPwSg; Incipit liber secundus LmOa; erasure followed by ii Va; om. LeOd(with erasure)

<sup>3</sup> Amb. – rudibus AdBeCaLcLeMgPfRbTbTcVcVmVo; Libro ii Ambrosius (-osii Pt) cathechizandis rudibus MhPt; om. MjWc

<sup>4</sup> The P here is large and elaborate in GcMhPh(also leaving three lines blank before the cap.)PkPwRbSeTbWd; a space is left for a large initial in BeLcOdSg; no distinctive initial AdBdCaDbEgLdLeLfLgLjLkLmLnMfMjMkMmMoMqOaObOeOfPoPqPtRaSIVaVmVoVpVqWc

<sup>5</sup> ratione add. Ca, om. \*BeMfMgMhMkMnMoPfPtTbTc

<sup>6</sup> non add. ss Be<sup>2</sup>

<sup>7</sup> nobis add. PfTb, om. \*BeCaMgTcVo

<sup>8</sup> al. est ref. non \*BeMg; al. est resurrectionis non AdCaPfTcVo; non al. est refectionis sed Tb

<sup>9</sup> non CaMgPfTcVo; nisi Be; om. Tb

<sup>10</sup> non \*BeMgPfTbTc; nec Ca

<sup>11</sup> corporali \*BdBeCaMgTbTcVo; temporali Pf. At foot of fo. 24v Fc<sup>2</sup> adds: Aug. Panis certa consecratione misticus non nascitur nobis sed fit, ut propter id quod erat alimentum refectionis fit etiam sacramentum religionis.

Et melius dictum est equalia in sancta Trinitate quam similia, quia una substantia non duos vel tres, et ideo potest esse similis quia una ideo dixerunt omousius, id est unius substantie et non omousion, id est similis substantie sicut heretici dicunt.

**124**

<sup>1</sup>*Ambrosius in libro de officiis*<sup>2</sup>

Ante benedictionem alia species nominatur, post benedictionem corpus significatur<sup>3</sup>. Item. In illo sacramento Christus est. Item. Qui manducaverit hoc corpus, fiet ei remissio peccatorum.

*ID 2.7 (med.)] De cons. D 2 c 40*

---

<sup>1</sup> Quod panis - Domini (*om. RbVm*) fiant (*before corpus Sf*) *in mg. here AdBeCaMg (cf c125), in text RbSfVm Vo*(*adding capitulum cxxiii*), *om. OaPfPtTbTc*

<sup>2</sup> Amb. – off.] Aug' in libro sententiarum Prosperi Vo (*repeated under c 125*)

<sup>3</sup> et cetera add. ss Mo<sup>2</sup>

**125**

*[Quod panis et vinum post consecrationem corpus et sanguis Domini fiant<sup>1</sup>.]*<sup>2</sup>

*Augustinus in libro sententiarum Prosperi*<sup>3</sup>

Nos autem in specie panis et vini quam videmus res invisibles<sup>4</sup>, id est Christi carnem et sanguinem, honoramus<sup>5</sup>, nec similiter pendimus<sup>6</sup> has duas species quemadmodum ante consecrationem pendebamus, cum<sup>7</sup> fideliter<sup>8</sup> fateamur ante consecrationem panem esse et vinum quod natura formavit. Post consecrationem vero carnem Christi et sanguinem esse<sup>9</sup> quod benedictio consecravit<sup>10</sup>.

*ID 2.9 (pt) J De cons. D 2 c 41*

---

<sup>1</sup> Domini fiant CaEaMg; fiant PfPtSf; fiat Domini Tc

<sup>2</sup> *in mg. Pf Pt*<sup>2</sup>(*in mg. to c 124 AdBeCaMg*)Rb<sup>2</sup>(*and cf. c 124*); *in text EaTcVo*(*adding capitulum cxxiii*), *in text to c 124 SfVmVo*; *De eodem in mg. Ca, in text Vm; om. OaTbVp*

<sup>3</sup> in - Prosp. *om. Ea*

<sup>4</sup> res inv. \*EaMgPfTb; res visibles Ca; *om. Tc*

<sup>5</sup> id est Christi carnem et sang. hon. \*BeCaMgPfRb; hon. id est carnem et sang. Christi Tb; id est carnem Christi et sang. hon. Tc; in Christi carnem et sang. hon. Vo

<sup>6</sup> corr. to per add., adding intelligimus ss Mo<sup>2</sup>

<sup>7</sup> ss Mo<sup>2</sup>

<sup>8</sup> cum fideliter \*BePfTbTc; confidenter CaMg; cum confidenter Vo

<sup>9</sup> et sang. esse \*Tb; esse et sang. CaMgPTc

<sup>10</sup> corr. fr. confirmavit Mo; Qui scelerate vivunt in ecclesia et communicare non desinunt, putantes se tali communione mundari, discant nichil ad emundationem proficere sibi add. Ea

## 126

[*Fides Berengarii de corpore et sanguine Domini*<sup>1</sup>]<sup>2</sup>. *Confessio Berengarii*<sup>3</sup>

Ego Berengarius<sup>4</sup>, indignus ecclesie Sancti Mauriti Andegavensis diaconus, cognoscens veram catholicam et apostolicam<sup>5</sup> fidem, anathematizo omnem heresim, precipue eam de qua hactenus infamatus sum<sup>6</sup>, que astruere conatur panem et vinum que in altari ponuntur post consecrationem solummodo<sup>7</sup> sacramentum, et non verum corpus et sanguinem Domini nostri Iesu Christi esse, nec<sup>8</sup> posse sensualiter nisi<sup>9</sup> in solo sacramento manibus sacerdotum tractari vel frangi, aut fidelium dentibus atteri. Consentio autem sancte Romane<sup>10</sup> et apostolice sedi. Et ore et corde profiteor<sup>11</sup> de sacramentis Dominice mense, eamdem fidem me tenere<sup>12</sup> quam dominus et venerabilis papa Nicolaus et hec sancta sinodus auctoritate evangelica et apostolica tenendam tradidit mihi firmavit, scilicet panem et vinum que in altari ponuntur post consecrationem non solum sacramentum, sed etiam verum corpus et sanguinem Domini nostri Iesu Christi esse, et sensualiter non solum<sup>13</sup> sacramento sed in veritate manibus sacerdotum tractari<sup>14</sup>, frangi, et fidelium dentibus atteri<sup>15</sup>, iurans per sanctam et omousion Trinitatem, et per hec sacrosancta evangelia Christi<sup>16</sup>, eos qui contra hanc fidem venerint<sup>17</sup>, cum dogmatibus et sectatoribus<sup>18</sup> suis eterno anathemate dignos esse pronuntio. Quod si ego ipse aliquando aliquid<sup>19</sup> contra hec sentire aut<sup>20</sup> predicare presumpsero, canonum severitati subiaceam, lecto et perlecto sponte

<sup>1</sup> Christi Mo

<sup>2</sup> Fides - Dom. *in mg.* BeCaMgPfWc, *in text* MoTcVm; Fides Berengarii *in mg.* Ad; *om.*

MhMkOaPfTbVp

<sup>3</sup> Conf. Berengarii BeCaMgMhMmMnOaPfPhTb; Ex confessione Berengarii Ad; Confessio Herengeri Le; Confessio Berengarii de corpore et sanguine Christi (Domini Rb) PtRbSIVo(*adding cap. cxxiiii;*) *om.* TcVmWc

<sup>4</sup> Berigenis Le

<sup>5</sup> Cath. et apost. \*CaMgPfTb; et apost. et Cath. Tc

<sup>6</sup> inf. sum \*CaMgPfTb; sum inf. Tc

<sup>7</sup> esse *add.* Tc, *om.* \*CaMgPfTc

<sup>8</sup> nec \*PfTbVo; non CaMgTc

<sup>9</sup> nisi \*MgPfTbTc; nec Ca

<sup>10</sup> sancte Rom. \*CaMgPfTb; ecclesie Tc

<sup>11</sup> ore et corde profiteor \*CaMgPfTb; corde or ore confiteor Tc

<sup>12</sup> me tenere *corr. fr.* metuere Ca<sup>3</sup>

<sup>13</sup> in *add.* Tc, *om.* \*CaMgPfTb

<sup>14</sup> tractari \*MgPfTbTc; trectari Ca

<sup>15</sup> sacramento – atteri *suppl. in mg.* Mo<sup>2</sup>

<sup>16</sup> Christi \*PfPhTbVo(PhVo *before* evang.); *om.* BeCaMgTc

<sup>17</sup> -erint \*CaMgTbTc; -erunt Pf

<sup>18</sup> et sectatoribus \*CaMgPfTb; *om.* Tc

<sup>19</sup> aliquid \*CaMgPfTb; *om.* Tc

<sup>20</sup> aut CaMgPfTb; et Tc

subscripti<sup>21</sup>. Hanc confessionem sue fidei de corpore et sanguine Domini nostri Iesu Christi, a Berengario Rome coram centum tredecim episcopis factam, misit papa Nicolaus per urbes Italie, Gallie<sup>22</sup>, Germanie et ad quecunque loca fama pravitatis eius antea pervenire potuit, ut ecclesie que prius doluerant<sup>23</sup> de averso atque adverso<sup>24</sup>, postea gauderent de reverso atque converso.

*ID 2.10] De cons. D 2 c 42*

<sup>21</sup> subscripti \*CaMgTc; scripsi PfTb

<sup>22</sup> et add. Tc, om. CaMgPfTb

<sup>23</sup> -rant \*CaMgPfTb; -runt Tc

<sup>24</sup> averso (*corr. fr.* verso Oa) atque (adque Pt) adverso Ad<sup>2</sup>BdBeLe<sup>2</sup>MqOaPfPt<sup>2</sup>Sl; adverso atque adverso AdLe; adverso atque (adque Pt) averso CaMgPhPfTbVp; averso Rb; averso et adverso Tc; averso Vo

## 127

*[Quod sacramentum non mutat speciem<sup>1</sup> propter credentium horrorem<sup>2</sup>]J<sup>3</sup>.*

*Ambrosius<sup>4</sup> in libro<sup>5</sup> de officiis*

Forte dicas<sup>6</sup> quomodo vera caro, quomodo verus sanguis<sup>7</sup>, qui<sup>8</sup> similitudinem non video carnis, non video sanguinis veritatem. Primo omnium dixi tibi de sermone Christi qui<sup>9</sup> operatur ut possit mutare et convertere<sup>10</sup> genera et instituta nature. Deinde ubi non tulerunt sermonem Christi discipuli<sup>11</sup> eius, sed audientes quod carnem suam daret manducare<sup>12</sup>, et sanguinem suum daret<sup>13</sup> ad bibendum recedebant. Solus tamen Petrus dixit, Verba vite eterne habes, et ego a te quomodo<sup>14</sup> recedam? Ne igitur plures hoc dicerent, et ne veluti quidam esset horror cruoris, sed maneret gratia redemptionis, ideo in similitudinem<sup>15</sup> quidem accipis sacramentum. Sed vere nature gloriam virtutemque consequeris. <sup>16</sup>Ego sum, inquit, panis<sup>17</sup> qui de celo descendit.

<sup>1</sup> om. Vm

<sup>2</sup> credentium horrorem AdBePfRb<sup>2</sup>VmVo; credendum honorem Ca; credentium errorem Sf; honorem credentium Tc.

<sup>3</sup> in mg. AdBeCaPfRb<sup>2</sup>; in text SfTcVmVo(adding cxxv); om. MgOaPtTb

<sup>4</sup> Ambrosius \*BdBeMgRbSeTbTcVmVo; Augustinus CaPf

<sup>5</sup> in libro CaMgPfTcVo; libro Sf; libro I Tb

<sup>6</sup> dicas \*CaMgPfSeTb; tu dicis Tc

<sup>7</sup> vera (est add. Pf) caro - sanguis \*BdCaMgPfSeTc; verus sanguis quomodo vera caro Tb

<sup>8</sup> qui \*CaMgTcVo; cum Pf; quia Tb

<sup>9</sup> sic add. Tb, om. \*CaMgPfTc

<sup>10</sup> et convertere \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>11</sup> serm. Christi disc. \*CaMgPfTb; Christi disc. serm. Tc

<sup>12</sup> manducare \*CaMgPfTc; ad manducandum Tb

<sup>13</sup> sang. suum daret CaMgPfTb; daret sang. suum Tc

<sup>14</sup> a te quom. \*AdCaMgPfVm; quomodo a te TbTc

<sup>15</sup> -inem \*CaMgPfTc; -ine Tc

<sup>16</sup> Unde est add. Tc, om. \*CaMgPfTb

<sup>17</sup> vivus add. Ca, om. \*MgPfTbTc

*ID 2.7 pt] De cons. D 2 c 43*

## 128

*<sup>1</sup>Augustinus in libro Sententiarum Prospere*

Si queris modum quo id fieri possit, breviter ad presens<sup>2</sup> respondeo, Misterium fidei<sup>3</sup> credi salubriter<sup>4</sup> potest, investigari utiliter non potest.

*ID 2.9 pt.]*

---

<sup>1</sup> De eodem add in mg. Ca, in text Vo; Immutatio hec non nisi a mutato percipi potest add. in mg. Po

<sup>2</sup> ad presens \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>3</sup> fidei \*BeMgRbTc; fidei est Be<sup>2</sup>CaPfTb; est fidei Vo

<sup>4</sup> credi sal. \*BeCaMgPf; sal. credi TbTc

## 129

*<sup>1</sup>Eusebius Emisenus<sup>2</sup>*

Invisibilis sacerdos visibles creaturas in substantiam corporis<sup>3</sup> et sanguinis sui verbo suo<sup>4</sup> secreta potestate convertit, ita dicens, Accipite et comedite, hoc est corpus meum. Et, sanctificatione repetita, Accipite<sup>5</sup> et bibite, hic est sanguis meus. Ergo<sup>6</sup> ad nutum precipientis Domini repente ex nihilo substiterunt excelsa celorum, profunda fluctuum<sup>7</sup>, vasta terrarum, pari potentia in spiritualibus sacramentis, ubi precepit virtus, servit effectus.

*ID 2. 4 pt.] De cons. D 2 c 35 med.*

---

<sup>1</sup> De eodem add. Vo

<sup>2</sup> Emisensis Ph. cxxvii add. Vo

<sup>3</sup> substantiam corp. \*CaMgPfTc; substantia corp. sui Tb

<sup>4</sup> sui verbo suo \*CaMgPfTc; verbi sui Tb

<sup>5</sup> inquit add. AdCaOfTc, om. \*BeMgMqOaOdOePfPhTbVaVmVo

<sup>6</sup> sicut add. Tb, om. \*AdCaMgObOdOeOfPfTcVaVmVo

<sup>7</sup> prof. fluct. \*CaMgPfTb; fluct. prof. Tc

## 130

*[Quid sit sacramentum]<sup>1</sup>. Augustinus in libro X<sup>2</sup>, De civitate Dei*

Sacrificium visible<sup>3</sup> invisible sacramentum<sup>4</sup>, id est sacrum signum est. Alibi<sup>5</sup>.

Sacramentum invisibilis gratie<sup>6</sup> visibilis forma.

---

<sup>1</sup> Quid sit sacramentum in mg. AdBeEgLcMgPf, in text Rb"VmVo(adding capitulum cxxviii); Quid sit sacrificium Tc text; om. CaOaPtTbVp

<sup>2</sup> libro X CaTbTcVm<sup>2</sup>Vo; X AdBdBeMgPfPtRbVmVp; libro Ph; X libro Sf

<sup>3</sup> est add. Tc, om. \*CaMgPfTc

<sup>4</sup> inv. sac. BdPfTbTcVo; visibile sacr. (preceded by lacuna) Ad; inv. sac. est Ca; invisibilis sacrificii sacramentum Mg

<sup>5</sup> Alibi \*CaMgPfTc; om. Tb

*ID 2.8 med.] De cons. D 2 c 32*

<sup>6</sup> est add. Tc, om. \*CaMgPfTb

## 131

*[Quid sit signum]<sup>1</sup>. Augustinus<sup>2</sup> in II<sup>3</sup> de doctrina<sup>4</sup> Christiana*

Signum est<sup>5</sup> res preter speciem quam ingerit sensibus, aliud aliquid<sup>6</sup> ex se faciens in cognitionem<sup>7</sup> venire.

*ID 2.8 (pt)] De cons. D 2 c 33*

<sup>1</sup> Quid sit signum RbTc *text*, CaMg *mg.*; Quid signum *in mg.* AdBeEg<sup>2</sup>Pf, *in text* VmVo(*adding* capitulus cxxviii); Quid sit signum quid species Sf (*cfc* 132); Ca has long marginal gloss; *om.* PtTbVp

<sup>2</sup> Augustinus CaMgTbTc; Idem Pf

<sup>3</sup> in ii \*BeMgOaPtRbTb; in libro ii Ca; in libro Ph; libr' iiiii Sf; in libro i Tc; lib. ii Vo; *om.* Ad

<sup>4</sup> Dei *add.* Vo

<sup>5</sup> <vel> quod representat speciem vel *add.* Tb, *om.* \*CaMgPfTc

<sup>6</sup> aliud aliq. \*CaMgTbTc; aliq. aliud Pf

<sup>7</sup> -onem \*CaMgPfTc; -one Tb

## 132

*[Quid species]<sup>1</sup>. Sanctus<sup>2</sup> Gregorius in homilia paschali*

Species namque et similitudo illarum rerum vocabula sunt que ante fuerunt, scilicet panis et<sup>3</sup> vini, unde in fine cuiusdam misse oratur et dicitur,<sup>4</sup> Perficiant in nobis, Domine, quesumus, tua<sup>5</sup> sacramenta quod<sup>6</sup> continent, ut que nunc specie gerimus, rerum veritate capiamus.<sup>7</sup> Postulat quippe sacerdos ut corpus Christi quod sub specie panis ac<sup>8</sup> vini nunc geritur, manifesta visione, sicuti revera est, quandoque capiatur. De qua visione<sup>9</sup> Dominus<sup>10</sup> in evangelio secundum Iohannem, Qui diligit me, diligitur a Patre meo, et ego diligam eum, et manifestabo ei me ipsum. Quamvis

<sup>1</sup> Quid (Quod Rb, sit *add.* Po) species *in mg.* AdBeCaEgMgPfPoRb, *in text* TcVmVo(*adding* capitulus cxxx; *om.* OaPtSfTbVp. Exponit quomodo intelligatur que nunc specie gerimus rerum veritatem capiamus *add.* Ca(mg.)Sf and *cf below*). Exponit quomodo intelligent que nunc specie gerimus *in mg.* Po

<sup>2</sup> Sanctus \*BeCaMg; Secundus Oa; *om.* AdPfPtTbTcVo

<sup>3</sup> et \*CaTbTc; ac MgPf

<sup>4</sup> PtS!Tb *break here*, Pt *adding* Exponit specie gerimus

<sup>5</sup> Dom. ques. tua \*CaMgPf; Dom. quas tua BeVo; Dom. que sumpsimus tua Tb; tua ques. Dom. Tc

<sup>6</sup> quod \*CaMgTbTc; que Pf

<sup>7</sup> Exponit quomodo intelligantur (-antur MgVm, -atur AdCa, -ant Tc) que nunc specie gerimus (vel ii capiamus *add.* BeLm) *add.* *in mg.* AdBeCaLmMgTc, *in text* Vm, *om.* PfTb

<sup>8</sup> ac \*MgPfTb<sup>2</sup>Vm; et CaTc; *om.* Tb

<sup>9</sup> ait *add.* Tb, *om.* \*CaMgPfTc

<sup>10</sup> Dominus \*MgPfTbTc; Deus Ca

non improbabiliter quidam<sup>11</sup> exponunt hoc loco carnis et<sup>12</sup> sanguinis veritatem ipsam eorundem efficientiam<sup>13</sup> id est peccatorum remissionem.

*ID 2.9 pt.J De cons. D 2 c 34*

---

<sup>11</sup> quidam CaMgPfTb; *om.* Tc

<sup>12</sup> et \*CaPfTc; ac MgTb

<sup>13</sup> ipsam (*corr. fr.* ipsorum Vo) eorumdem efficientiam \*AdBeMgPfVmVo; ipsam eorumdem efficaciam CaTb; et eorum efficaciam Tc

### 133

*[Quomodo intelligendum sit, Nisi quis<sup>1</sup> manducaverit carnem meum et biberit sanguinem meum]<sup>2</sup>. Augustinus in expositione<sup>3</sup> psalmi<sup>4</sup> LIII<sup>5</sup>*

Prima, inquit<sup>6</sup>, heresis in<sup>7</sup> discipulis Christi velut a duritia<sup>8</sup> sermonis eius<sup>9</sup> facta est. Cum enim<sup>10</sup> diceret, Nisi quis manducaverit carnem meam<sup>11</sup> et biberit sanguinem meum<sup>12</sup> non habebit vitam eternam, illi non intelligentes dixerunt ad invicem, Durus est hic sermo. Quis potest eum audire? Dicentes quia, durus est hic sermo, separaverunt se ab illo et remansit cum duodecim. Discedentibus illis instruxit illos qui remanserant<sup>13</sup>. Spiritus est, inquit, qui vivificat, caro nihil prodest. Verba que locutus sum ad vos<sup>14</sup> spiritus et vita sunt, id est spiritualiter intelligenda sunt<sup>15</sup>. Intellexistis<sup>16</sup> spiritualiter<sup>17</sup>? Spiritus et vita sunt. Intellexisti<sup>18</sup> carnaliter? Etiam sic illa spiritus et vita sunt<sup>19</sup>, sed tibi non sunt. Spiritualiter intellige que locutus sum<sup>20</sup>,

---

<sup>1</sup> quis CaLdMgPf; *qui* Tc

<sup>2</sup> Quomodo - carnem m. et b. s. m. *in text* TcVm, *in mg.* LdRb<sup>2</sup>; Quomodo - c. m. et biberit s. etc *in text* LmSf VmVo(*adding* cxxxii), *in mg.* Pf; Quomodo - c. f. h. et b. e. s. *in mg.* AdCaMg; Quomodo – b.m.c.n.h.u.e. *in mg.* Be; Quomodo - carnem filii hominis et b. e. sang. *in text* Cc; *om.* CbLfLjOaPtTbVp

<sup>3</sup> libri *add. and canc.* Ld

<sup>4</sup> Paschali Rb

<sup>5</sup> lllii AdBeCbLdLfLmLjOaPfPhPtVmVo; in lli Ca; iiiii Mg; lib. iiiii Rb; lllii Tb; i Tc; Aug. - lllii *om.* Cc

<sup>6</sup> inquit \*AdBeCbLjLmOaPfPtTbTcVmVoWc; quidem CaCcLdLfVaVp; quidam Mg; *om.* Ph

<sup>7</sup> in \*AdCbCcLdLjLmMgPfPtTbTc; *om.* CaLf

<sup>8</sup> a duritia \*CaLdMgPfPfTbTc; ad duritiam Lm

<sup>9</sup> eius \*CaCbCcLdLfLjLmMgPfTb; Christi Tc

<sup>10</sup> enim \*CaLdMgPfTbTc; *om.* Lm

<sup>11</sup> carn. meam \*CaLdMgPfTbTc; meam carn. Lm

<sup>12</sup> sang. meum \*CbLfLjLmPfPtTbTc; meum sang. BeCaCcLfMg

<sup>13</sup> -erant \*CaLdMgPfPtTc; -erunt LmTb

<sup>14</sup> ad vos AdCaCbCcLdLfLmMgPfPtTbVm; apud vos Lf; vobis Tc

<sup>15</sup> id est (idem Mg) spir. int. sunt \*Be<sup>2</sup>Ld<sup>2</sup>LfLmMgMoOaRaTbTcVm; *om.* AdBeCaCcDbLdLjMfMjMkObOdOeOfPfPtVaVoWcBrant

<sup>16</sup> -istis CaCbCc<sup>2</sup>LdLfLmMgPfTb; -ecta Pt; -isti TcVm; carnaliter etiam sic illa *add. and canc.* Cc; id est – intellexisti *at foot of leaf* Mm

<sup>17</sup> *ss* Cc<sup>2</sup>

<sup>18</sup> -isti \*Tc; -istis CaLdPfTb

<sup>19</sup> Intellexisti carnaliter - vita sunt *om.* Mg, *in* \*AdCaCbCcLdLfLmPfTbTcWc

<sup>20</sup> vobis *add.* Cc(*subs. canc.*)Lm, *om.* \*Ad(*with lacuna*)CaLdMgPfTbTc

Non hoc corpus quod videtis manducaturi estis, et bibituri<sup>21</sup> illum<sup>22</sup> sanguinem quem fusuri sunt<sup>23</sup> qui me crucifigent. Sacramentum aliquod<sup>24</sup> vobis<sup>25</sup> commendavi, spiritualiter<sup>26</sup> intellectum vivificabit<sup>27</sup> vos<sup>28</sup>. Caro autem non prodest<sup>29</sup> quicquam, sed quomodo illi<sup>30</sup> intellexerunt? Carnem quippe sic<sup>31</sup> intellexerunt, quomodo<sup>32</sup> in cadavere venditur, aut in macello dilaniatur. Sciens autem Jesus ait, Hoc vos scandalizat, quia dixi, Do vobis carnem meam manducare, et sanguinem meum bibere? Si ergo videritis Filium hominis ascendentem ubi erat prius. Quid est hoc<sup>33</sup>? Hinc solvit quod<sup>34</sup> illos moverat, hinc aperuit unde fuerant scandalizati. Hinc plane si<sup>35</sup> intelligerent. Illi autem putabant<sup>36</sup> erogaturum corpus suum<sup>37</sup>. Ille<sup>38</sup> dixit se ascensurum in celum utique integrum. Cum videritis Filium hominis ascendentem ubi erat prius<sup>39</sup>, certe vel tunc videbitis quia non eo modo quo putatis erogat corpus suum, vel tunc intelligitis<sup>40</sup> quia<sup>41</sup> gratia<sup>42</sup> eius<sup>43</sup> non consumitur morsibus. Item. Donec seculum finiatur<sup>44</sup> sursum est Dominus, sed tamen etiam hic nobiscum<sup>45</sup> est<sup>46</sup> veritas Dominus<sup>47</sup>. Corpus enim<sup>48</sup> in quo resurrexit<sup>49</sup> uno loco esse oportet<sup>50</sup>, veritas autem eius<sup>51</sup> ubique diffusa est<sup>52</sup>.

<sup>21</sup> bibituri *obsc.* corr. Oe. estis *add.* CaDbLmOdTb, *om.*

\*CbCcLdLfLjMfMgMhMjMkMmMoOaObOeOfPfPtRaTcVaVmVoWc

<sup>22</sup> illum MgPfTbTcVoWc; *om.* DbMhRa

<sup>23</sup> illi *add.* LfTc, *om.* \*CaCbCcLdLjLmMgPfTbWc

<sup>24</sup> aliquod \*CaDbMgPf<sup>2</sup>TcVmVoWc; aliud CbLj; aliiquid LmPf; quod Tb

<sup>25</sup> vobis \*CaDbMgPfTbTc; *om.* Ld

<sup>26</sup> in *add.* Cb, *om.* \*CaLdMgPfTbTc

<sup>27</sup> -abit \*CaCbCcLdLfLjLmMgPfTb; -at Tc

<sup>28</sup> vos \*CaLdMgPfTbTc; nos Lm

<sup>29</sup> prodest \*CaLdMgPfTbTc; potest Cb

<sup>30</sup> non *add.* and *canc.* Cc

<sup>31</sup> quippe sic \*CaLdMgPfTbTc; sic quippe Lf

<sup>32</sup> quomodo \*CaCbCcLdLfLjLmMgPfTb; sicut Tc

<sup>33</sup> hoc \*CaLdMgPfTbTc; hec Lm

<sup>34</sup> quod \*CaMgPfTbTcLd<sup>2</sup>; quos Ld; quid Lf

<sup>35</sup> *after corr.* Ld<sup>2</sup>

<sup>36</sup> -abant \*CaLdMgPfTc; -averunt Tb

<sup>37</sup> vel *add.* and *canc.* Cc

<sup>38</sup> autem *add.* Tc, *om.* \*CaCbCcLdLfLjLmMgPfTb

<sup>39</sup> *corr. fr.* prius erat Ca<sup>3</sup>

<sup>40</sup> *corr. fr.* intelligens Lf

<sup>41</sup> caro *add.* Lf, caro, id est *add.* Tc, *om.* \*CaCbCcDbLdLjLmMgPfTb

<sup>42</sup> gratia \*CaDbMgPfTbTc; *om.* Lf

<sup>43</sup> eius \*CaCbDbLdLfLjLmMgPfTb; *om.* CcTc

<sup>44</sup> finiatur CaMgPfTbTc; firmatur Lm

<sup>45</sup> nobiscum \*Ld<sup>2</sup>Tb; vobiscum CaMgPfTc

<sup>46</sup> est \*CaCbCcLdLjMgPfTb; *om.* Tc

<sup>47</sup> sed tamen - Dominus] *om.* Ld, sed tamen nobiscum est veritas Dominus *add. ss* Ld<sup>2</sup>

<sup>48</sup> *ss* Cb

<sup>49</sup> resur- \*AdCaMgPf; sur- LmTb; resur- in Tc. quantum ad humanam spiritutem *add. ss* Ld<sup>2</sup>

<sup>50</sup> divine scientie *add ss* Ld<sup>2</sup>

<sup>51</sup> eius \*CaMgPfTbTc; *om.* Lm

*ID 2.8 pt. J De cons. D 2 c 44*

---

<sup>52</sup> diff. est \*CaMgPfTbTc; est diff. Cc

## 134

*<sup>1</sup>Augustinus<sup>2</sup> in epistola ad Hirenum<sup>3</sup>*

Non<sup>4</sup> hoc corpus quod videtis<sup>5</sup> manducaturi estis, et<sup>6</sup> bibituri illum sanguinem quem fusuri<sup>7</sup> sunt<sup>8</sup> qui me crucifigent, ipsum quidem et<sup>9</sup> non ipsum. Ipsum invisibiliter<sup>10</sup>, non ipsum visibiliter<sup>11</sup>. Unde<sup>12</sup> et subditur, Si necesse est illud visibiliter<sup>13</sup> celebrari, necesse<sup>14</sup> est tamen<sup>15</sup> invisibiliter<sup>16</sup> intelligi.

*ID 2.9 pt. J De cons. D 2 c 45*

---

<sup>1</sup> De eadem re add. Ca mg., Cc text, De eodem add. Vo, om. CbLdLfLjLmMgPfTbTcVmVp

<sup>2</sup> Augustinus CaCbLdLfLjLmMgTbTc; Idem Pf

<sup>3</sup> Aug. - Hir. om. Cc; Aug. - Hireum Sf; Aug' in sermone de verbis evangelii capitulus cxxii Vo

<sup>4</sup> Non \*BeCaCbCcLdLfLjLmOaPfPhPtRbTbTcVo; An MgMpPwVp

<sup>5</sup> -etis \*CaCbCcLdLfLjMgPfTb; -eritis Lm; -etur Tc

<sup>6</sup> et \*CaLdMgPfTc; nec Tb

<sup>7</sup> effusuri Vo

<sup>8</sup> illi add. BeCaMgObOdOeOfPfTbTcVaVoVp, om. \*CbCcLdLfLjOaPh

<sup>9</sup> et \*CaCbCcLdLfLjLmMgPfTb; sed Tc

<sup>10</sup> corr. fr. vis- Tb

<sup>11</sup> Ipsum invisibiliter, non ipsum visibiliter \*AdCaCbCcLdLfLjLmMgPfTb; visibiliter Tc

<sup>12</sup> Unde \*CaCbCcLdLfLjLmMgPfTb; Inde Tc

<sup>13</sup> ill. vis. \*CaCbCcLdLfLjLmPfTbTc; vis. ill. Mg

<sup>14</sup> Qe resumes

<sup>15</sup> est tamen \*CbCcLdLfLjLmMgPfTc; tamen Ca; tamen est QeTb

<sup>16</sup> invis- \*CaCc<sup>2</sup>LdLmPfTbTc; vis- CcMg

## 135

*[Quomodo manducandus est Christus]. <sup>1</sup>Augustinus<sup>2</sup> in<sup>3</sup> sermone de verbis<sup>4</sup>*

*Evangelii<sup>5</sup>*

Quid est Christum manducare? Non hoc est<sup>6</sup> solum in sacramento corpus eius accipere. Multi enim indigni accipiunt, de quibus ait apostolus<sup>7</sup>, Qui manducat et bibit calicem Domini indigne iudicium sibi manducat et bibit. Sed quomodo manducandus est Christus? Quomodo ipse dicit, Qui manducat carnem meam et bibit sanguinem meum<sup>8</sup>, in me manet et ego in eo. Si in me manet et ego in eo<sup>9</sup>, tunc bibit. Qui autem

---

<sup>1</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfRb<sup>2</sup>; in text EaSfTcVmVo(adding cxxx); om.OaPtTbVp

<sup>2</sup> Augustinus CaMgTbTc; Idem PfPt

<sup>3</sup> in \*CaMgPfTbVo; de Tc

<sup>4</sup> de verbis \*CaMgPfTbVo; om. Tc

<sup>5</sup> no insc. Ea

<sup>6</sup> hoc est CaMgPfTb; est hoc Tc

<sup>7</sup> ait ap. \*CaMgPfTc; ap. ait Tb

<sup>8</sup> sang. meum MgPfTbTc; meum sang. AdCa

in me non<sup>10</sup> manet, nec ego in illo<sup>11</sup>, et si accipit sacramentum acquirit magnum tormentum.

*ID 2.8 pt.] De cons. D 2 c 46*

<sup>9</sup> Si in me - in eo (ego Mg) \*Ad<sup>2</sup>CaMgOaTbTcVm; *om.* AdPf

<sup>10</sup> in me non \*AdOaTbTcVm; non in me BeCaMgPfVo

<sup>11</sup> illo \*AdBeCaMgOaTb; eo PfTcVm

## 136

*<sup>1</sup>Augustinus<sup>2</sup> in libro de penitentie<sup>3</sup> remedio<sup>4</sup>*

Ut<sup>5</sup> quid paras, inquit beatus Augustinus<sup>6</sup> in expositione evangeliste<sup>7</sup>, dentes<sup>8</sup> et ventrem?<sup>9</sup>. Credere enim<sup>10</sup> in eum, hoc est manducare panem vivum<sup>11</sup>. Qui credit in eum manducat eum<sup>12</sup>.

*ID 2.4] De cons. D 2 c 47*

<sup>1</sup> De eodem *in mg. Ca, text Vo*

<sup>2</sup> Augustinus CaMgTbTc; Idem PfPt

<sup>3</sup> -entie \*CaMgPfTb; patientia et Rb; -entiali Tc

<sup>4</sup> cxxxiiii *add.* Vo

<sup>5</sup> Et MqOaVc(*before corr.*); Ad Rb

<sup>6</sup> beat. Aug.] michi Oa; Aug. Rb

<sup>7</sup> inquit - evang. AdBeMqPfPtTcVmVoWc; inquit Tb; *om.* CaMg

<sup>8</sup> dentes \*CaPfTbTc; dentem Mg

<sup>9</sup> Crede et manducasti *add.* BeCaMgPw<sup>2</sup>TbTcVp, *om.* \*AdMqOaPfPhPtPwQeRbVmVoWc

<sup>10</sup> *om.* Vo

<sup>11</sup> vivum \*MgOaTbVm; et vinum AdBeCaPfPtRbTcVoWc; vinum Mq

<sup>12</sup> Qui - eum \*AdCaPfTbTc; *om.* Mg

## 137

*[Quod sacramento et re sacramenti<sup>1</sup> sacrificium<sup>2</sup> conficitur]<sup>3</sup>. Augustinus in libro*

*Sententiarum Prospere<sup>4</sup>*

Hoc est quod dicimus, quod modis omnibus approbare<sup>5</sup> contendimus, sacrificium<sup>6</sup> ecclesie duobus confici, duobus constare visibili elementorum specie, et invisibili Domini nostri Iesu Christi carne et sanguine, sacramento et re sacramenti, id est corpore Christi. Sicut Christi persona constat<sup>7</sup> et conficitur<sup>8</sup> Deo et homine, cum

<sup>1</sup> -enti CaMgPfTc; -ento Sf

<sup>2</sup> sacrific. AdMgPfTc; sacramentum Ca

<sup>3</sup> *in mg. AdCaMgPfTc; in text EaRbSfVmVo*(*adding cxxxv*); Quod sacrificium duobus conficitur, sacramentum et re sacramenti *in mg. Be; om. OaPtTbVp*

<sup>4</sup> no insc. Ea

<sup>5</sup> approbare \*CaMgPfTb; probare Tc

<sup>6</sup> sacrific. \*MgPfTbTc; sacramentum Ca

<sup>7</sup> constat \*Be<sup>2</sup>CaMgTbTc; costat Pf

<sup>8</sup> ex *add.* AdCaMgPfTcVaVo, *om.* \*Tb

ipse Christus verus sit Deus et verus homo quia omnis<sup>9</sup> res illarum rerum naturam et veritatem in se continet ex quibus conficitur. Conficitur<sup>10</sup> autem sacrificium ecclesie duobus, sacramento et re sacramenti, id est<sup>11</sup> corpore Christi. Est igitur sacramentum et res sacramenti, id est corpus Christi<sup>12</sup>. Item. Caro eius est, quam<sup>13</sup> forma panis opertam<sup>14</sup> in sacramento accipimus, et sanguis eius quem sub vini specie ac<sup>15</sup> sapore potamus, caro videlicet carnis et sanguis sacramentum<sup>16</sup> sanguinis. Carne et sanguine utroque invisibili, intelligibili, spirituali significatur corpus visible Domini nostri Iesu Christi, et palpabile, plenum gratia omnium virtutum et divina maiestate. Item. Sicut ergo<sup>17</sup> celestis panis qui vere Christi caro est<sup>18</sup>, suo<sup>19</sup> modo vocatur corpus Christi, cum revera sit sacramentum corporis Christi, illius videlicet quod visibile<sup>20</sup>, palpabile<sup>21</sup>, mortale in cruce est positum, vocaturque ipsa carnis immolatio que sacerdotis manibus fit<sup>22</sup> Christi passio<sup>23</sup>, mors, crucifixio, non rei veritate, sed significanti<sup>24</sup> misterio, sic sacramentum fidei quod baptismus intelligitur fides est<sup>25</sup>.

*ID 2.9 pt.] De cons. D 2 c 48*

<sup>9</sup> illa add. AdBeCaMqObOdTbTcVaVmVoVp, om. \*MgOaPf

<sup>10</sup> Conficitur \*MgPfTbTc; om. Ca

<sup>11</sup> id est \*MgPfTbTc; idem Ca

<sup>12</sup> canon ends in Ea

<sup>13</sup> in add. Tc, om. \*CaMgPfTb

<sup>14</sup> opertam \*MgPfTc; operatam Tb

<sup>15</sup> ac \*CaMgPfTb; et Tc

<sup>16</sup> carn. et sang. sacr. \*CaMgPfTb; sacr. carn. et sang. Tc

<sup>17</sup> ergo \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>18</sup> caro est \*CaMgPfTb; est caro Tc

<sup>19</sup> suo \*CaPfTbTc; sub Mg

<sup>20</sup> -ile \*CaPfTbTc; -iliter Mg

<sup>21</sup> passibile add. Tb, om. \*CaMgPfTc

<sup>22</sup> man. fit \*MgPfTbTc; fit man. Ca

<sup>23</sup> Chr. passio \*CaMgPfTb; passio Chr. Tc

<sup>24</sup> -anti \*CaMgTbTc; -ante Pf

<sup>25</sup> est \*Be<sup>2</sup>CaTbTcVm; om. AdBdBeMgPfPtVo

## 138

*[Quod caro et sanguis Christi dupliciter intelligitur]<sup>1</sup>. Hieronimus in epistola ad Ephesios<sup>2</sup>*

Dupliciter<sup>3</sup>, inquit, intelligitur caro Christi et sanguis<sup>4</sup> vel spiritualis illa<sup>5</sup> atque divina de qua ipse ait, Caro mea vere est<sup>6</sup> cibus, et sanguis meus vere est potus, et,

<sup>1</sup> Quod - intell. in mg. AdBeCaMgPfTc, in text EaVmVo(adding cxxxvi); Quod caro et sanguis duplicitate intelligantur Sf text; om. OaPtRbTbVp

<sup>2</sup> no insc. Ea

<sup>3</sup> Simpliciter CcPh<sup>2</sup>; Supliciter Rb

<sup>4</sup> int. caro Chr. et sang. (-inis Ca) \*CaMgPfTc; caro Chr. et sang. int. Tb

Nisi manducaveritis carnem meam et sanguinem meum biberitis<sup>7</sup>, non habebitis vitam eternam<sup>8</sup>, vel caro mea<sup>9</sup> que crucifixa est<sup>10</sup>, et sanguis qui militis effusus est lancea<sup>11</sup>.

*ID 2.5 pt.] De cons. D 2 c 49*

<sup>5</sup> caro add. Tc, om. \*CaMgPfTb

<sup>6</sup> est \*CaTbTc; om. MgPf

<sup>7</sup> sang. meum bib. \*CaMgPf; bib. sang. meum TbTc

<sup>8</sup> eternam \*CaMgPfTc; in vobis Tb

<sup>9</sup> mea CaPfTc; ea Mg; illa Tb

<sup>10</sup> est \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>11</sup> eff. est lancea AdBeMgPfVm; lancea eff. est CaRbTbVo; est lancea eff. Le; lancea eff. Tc

## 139

[*Quid significet<sup>1</sup> hostie fractio et sanguinis potatio*.]<sup>2</sup> *Augustinus in libro Sententiarum Prospere<sup>3</sup>*

Dum<sup>4</sup> frangitur hostia, dum sanguis de calice in ora fidelium funditur, quid aliud quam Dominici<sup>5</sup> corporis in cruce immolatio<sup>6</sup> eiusque sanguinis de latere effusio designatur?

*ID 2.9 pt.] De cons. D 2 c 37*

<sup>1</sup> -icet CaPfVm; sign' Tc; -icent Mg

<sup>2</sup> Quid - potatio in mg. AdBeCaMgPfRb<sup>2</sup>, in text TcVmVo(adding cxxxvii); om. OaPtTbVp

<sup>3</sup> xcv add. Pt

<sup>4</sup> Dum \*AdBeMg<sup>2</sup>OaPfPhPtTbVmVoWc; Cum CaLcMgPkRbSITcVp

<sup>5</sup> -inici \*CaMgPfTb; -ini Tc

<sup>6</sup> corp. in cruce imm. \*AdBeCaTbTcVm; corp. imm. in cruce MgPf; imm. corp. in cruce Ca<sup>2</sup>

## 140

[*Quid pars oblate in calicem<sup>1</sup> missa, quid pars comesta, quid pars in altari usque ad<sup>2</sup> finem misse residua significet*.]<sup>3</sup> *Sergius papa*

Triforme est corpus Domini, pars oblate in calicem missa corpus Christi quod iam resurrexit monstrat, pars comesta,<sup>4</sup> ambulans adhuc super terram, pars in altari usque ad misse finem<sup>5</sup> remanens, corpus iacens in sepulcro<sup>6</sup>, quia usque in finem seculi corpora sanctorum in sepulcris erunt.

*Amalarius, De div. off. iii. 35] De cons. D 2 c 22*

<sup>1</sup> -icem CaMgPfTcVm; -ice Sf

<sup>2</sup> ad MgPfTcVm; in Sf

<sup>3</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfRb<sup>2</sup>Tc, in text VmVo(adding cxxxviii); om. OaPtTbVp

<sup>4</sup> pars add. Tc, om. BeCaMgPfTb

<sup>5</sup> misse finem AdBeCaMgPfVm; finem misse TbTcVo

<sup>6</sup> iac. in sep. BeCaMgPfTb; in sep. iac. Tc

**141**

*[Carnis et sanguinis comedio et potatio Dominice mortis est commestio]<sup>1</sup>. Augustinus  
in libro de Trinitate ad Corinthios<sup>2</sup>*

Quia<sup>3</sup> morte Domini liberati sumus, huius rei<sup>4</sup> memores in edendo et potando carnem et<sup>5</sup> sanguinem, que pro nobis oblata sunt, significamus.

*ID 2.7 med.] De cons. D 2 c 50*

<sup>1</sup> Carnis - commestio (commemoratio AdBeSfVo) in mg AdBeCaTc, in text SfVm Vo(*adding cxxxviiii*), in mg. to c142 Mg; Carnis comedio, sanguinis potatio, Dominice mortis est commemoratio Pf Rb<sup>2</sup> mg.; om. OaPtTbVp

<sup>2</sup> Aug. - Trin. ad Corinth. \*CaMgPfRbVo; Aug. in libro sententiarum Prosperi Be; Aug. - Trin. SfTbVp; Aug. in libro de civitate Dei Tc

<sup>3</sup> Vina Oa

<sup>4</sup> rei \*MgPfTb; om. CaTc

<sup>5</sup> et potando carnem et \*CaMgPfTb; carnem et potando Tc

**142**

*<sup>1</sup>Idem<sup>2</sup> in psalmo xx<sup>3</sup>*

Semel Christus mortuus est iustus pro iniustis et scimus et certum habemus, et spe immobili<sup>4</sup> retinemus, quia Christus resurgens ex<sup>5</sup> mortuis iam non moritur, mors illi ultra non dominabitur. Verba ista apostoli sunt, tamen ne<sup>6</sup> obliviscamur<sup>7</sup> quod semel factum est in memoria nostra<sup>8</sup> omni anno fit. Quotiens Pascha celebratur, nunquid totiens Christus occiditur? Sed tamen anniversaria recordatio representat quod olim factum est, et sic nos facit moveri<sup>9</sup> tanquam videamus<sup>10</sup> presentem Dominum in cruce<sup>11</sup>.

*ID 2.8 pt.] De cons. D 2 c 51*

<sup>1</sup> Quomodo intelligendum est, Semel immolatus est Christus et quotidie immolatur in mg. here BeCaPfRb<sup>2</sup>, in text Sf, in mg. to c143 AdMgTc; De eodem Vo; om. PtTbVp. Item add. CaMg, om. OaPfTbTcVp

<sup>2</sup> Augustinus Ph

<sup>3</sup> xx CaMgPfTcVo(*adding cxxxx*); xxi Tb

<sup>4</sup> immobili \*CaMgPfTc; irrevocabili Tb

<sup>5</sup> ex \*BePfTbVo; a CaMgTc

<sup>6</sup> ne \*CaMgTb; non PfTcVo

<sup>7</sup> -amur \*CaMgTbTc; -antur Pf

<sup>8</sup> nostra \*CaMgPfTb; vestra Tc

<sup>9</sup> nos facit moveri \*CaMgPfTb; facit nos moneri Tc

<sup>10</sup> videamus CaMgPfTbTc; videramus Vm

<sup>11</sup> pres. Dom. in cruce AdBeOaTbVmVo; Dom. in cruce pres. CaMg; in cruce Dom. pres. Pf; Dom. pendentem in cruce Tc

## 143

[*Quomodo intelligendum est<sup>1</sup> semel immolatus<sup>2</sup> est Christus et cotidie immolatur].<sup>3</sup>*

*Idem<sup>4</sup> in libro sententiarum Prospere*

Semel immolatus est Christus in semetipso, et tamen cotidie immolatur in sacramento. Quod ita intelligendum est, quia manifestatione sui corporis in distinctione membrorum suorum<sup>5</sup> omnium verus Deus et verus homo semel tantum<sup>6</sup> in cruce peperit, offerens Patri seipsum<sup>7</sup> hostiam vivam, passibilem, mortalem, vivorum ac<sup>8</sup> mortuorum redēptionis efficacem, eorum scilicet quos altitudo divini consilii redimendos iudicavit, prescivit, predestinavit, vocavit, modis atque<sup>9</sup> temporibus quibus id fieri congruebat.

*ID 2.9 pt.] De cons. D 2 c 52*

<sup>1</sup> est] sit Vm

<sup>2</sup> mortuus Be

<sup>3</sup> Quomodo - immolatur in mg. AdBeMgTc, in text VmVo(adding cxxxxi), in mg. to c 142 CaPf; De eadem re in mg. Ca; De eodem after Prospere Qe(mg.)SfTb; om. OaPtRbVp. Aug. Carnis et sanguinis commestio et potatio Dominice mortis est eorum emoratio and no other insc. (cf c 141) Ea

<sup>4</sup> Idem CaMgPfVo; Item BePtSfTb?Tc; Augustinus Ph

<sup>5</sup> memb. suorum CaMgPfTc; suorum memb. Tb

<sup>6</sup> tantum \*CaMgPfTb; tamen Tc

<sup>7</sup> Patri seipsum \*CaMgPfTb; seipsum Patri Tc

<sup>8</sup> ac TbVm; atque AdBeCaMgPfVo; et Tc

<sup>9</sup> atque \*CaMgPfTb; et Tc

## 144

*<sup>1</sup>Ambrosius in epistola ad Hebreos<sup>2</sup>*

In Christo semel oblata est hostia ad salutem sempiternam<sup>3</sup> potens. Quid ergo nos? Nonne per singulos dies offerimus? Offerimus, sed ad recordationem mortis eius<sup>4</sup>, et una est hostia, non multe? Quomodo una, et non multe? Quia semel oblatus est Christus. Hoc autem sacrificium exemplum est illius, id ipsum<sup>5</sup> semper id ipsum. Proinde hoc est sacrificium. Alioquin quoniam in multis locis offertur, multi sunt Christi? Nequaquam, sed unus ubique est Christus<sup>6</sup> et hic plenus existens, et illic plenus. Sicut enim quod ubique offertur unum corpus est, et non multa corpora, ita et unum sacrificium. Pontifex autem ille est qui hostiam obtulit nos mundantem. Ipsam

<sup>1</sup> De eodem add. in mg. Ca, in text Vo

<sup>2</sup> cxxxxii add. Vo

<sup>3</sup> sempiternam \*CaPfTbTc; sempitnam Mg

<sup>4</sup> mortis eius \*CaPfTbTc; eius mortis Mg

<sup>5</sup> id ipsum \*MgPfTc; ad ipsum Ca; et ipsum Tb

<sup>6</sup> ubique est Christus \*AdCaMgOaPf; ubique Christus est Tb; est ubique Christus Tc

offerimus etiam nunc, que tunc oblata consumi non potest. Quod nos<sup>7</sup> facimus, in commemorationem<sup>8</sup> fit eius<sup>9</sup> quod factum est. Hoc enim facite, ait, in meam<sup>10</sup> commemorationem.

*ID 2.6 pt.] De cons. D 2 c 53*

---

<sup>7</sup> cum add. Ca, om. \*MgPfTbTc

<sup>8</sup> commemorationem \*BeCaOaRbVm; memorationem AdMgPf; commemoratione TbTcVo

<sup>9</sup> fit eius CaMgPfTb; eius fit Tc

<sup>10</sup> facite ait in meam \*AdCaMgPfTcVm; in meam facite ait PhTb

## 145

*[Quod<sup>1</sup> non debeant<sup>2</sup> accipere corpus et sanguinem Christi<sup>3</sup>, nisi ieunt<sup>4</sup>, exclusa necessitate]<sup>5</sup>. Beatus<sup>6</sup> Augustinus in libro responsionum ad Ianuarium*

Liquido apparet quando primo acceperunt discipuli<sup>7</sup> corpus et sanguinem Domini, non eos accepisse ieunos. Nunquid tamen<sup>8</sup> propterea calumpniandum est universe ecclesie quod a ieunis semper accipitur. Ex hoc enim placuit Spiritui sancto, ut in honore tanti sacramenti prius in os Christiani dominicum corpus intraret<sup>9</sup> quam ceteri cibi. Nam ideo per universum orbem mos iste servatur. Neque enim<sup>10</sup> quia post cibos<sup>11</sup> dedit Dominus, propterea pransi aut cenati<sup>12</sup> fratres ad illud sacramentum accipiendum convenire debent, aut sicut faciebant quos apostolus arguit et emendat mensis suis ista miscere. Namque Salvator quo<sup>13</sup> vehementius commendaret misterii illius<sup>14</sup> altitudinem ultimum hoc voluit infigere cordibus et memorie discipulorum a quibus ad passionem digressurus erat. Et ideo non precepit quo<sup>15</sup> deinceps<sup>16</sup> ordine sumeretur, ut apostolis per quos ecclesias dispositurus erat servaret hunc locum. Nam si hoc ille monuisset ut post cibos alios semper acciperetur<sup>17</sup>, credo quod eum<sup>18</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> om. Pt

<sup>2</sup> -eant CaPfTc; -ent Ad<sup>2</sup>MgVm; -eat Ad

<sup>3</sup> Christi AdCaMgPfVm; om. Pt; Domini Tc (Christi et sang. Vo)

<sup>4</sup> nisi ie. om. Rb<sup>2</sup>

<sup>5</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfPt<sup>2</sup>Rb<sup>2</sup>Tc; in text VmVo(adding cxxxxiii); om. OaTbVp

<sup>6</sup> Beatus BeCaPfRb; om. AdMgOaSfTbTcVmVo

<sup>7</sup> acc. disc. \*AdTbTcVm; disc. acc. CaMgPfVo

<sup>8</sup> tamen \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>9</sup> intraret \*CaMgPfTb; intrat Tc

<sup>10</sup> enim \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>11</sup> cibos \*CaMgPfTb; cibum Tc

<sup>12</sup> aut cenati \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>13</sup> quo \*MgTbTc; quod CaPf

<sup>14</sup> illius \*CaMgPfTc; huius Tb

<sup>15</sup> quo \*CaMg Pf<sup>2</sup>Tb; ut Tc

<sup>16</sup> eo add. CaMgTc, om. \*PfTb

<sup>17</sup> semper accip. \*CaMgPfTb; sumeretur Tc

<sup>18</sup> eum \*CaMgPfTc; hunc Tb

morem nemo mutasset. Cum vero<sup>19</sup> ait apostolus de hoc sacramento loquens, Propter quod fratres, cum convenitis<sup>20</sup> ad manducandum, invicem exspectate. Si quis esurit, domi manducet, ut non ad iudicium conveniatis, statim subtextuit<sup>21</sup>. Cetera autem cum venero ordinabo. Ubi<sup>22</sup> intelligi datur quia<sup>23</sup> multum erat ut<sup>24</sup> in epistola totum illis agendi ordinem<sup>25</sup> insinuaret, quem<sup>26</sup> universa per orbem servat ecclesia ab ipso<sup>27</sup> ordinatum esse, quod nulla<sup>28</sup> horarum<sup>29</sup> diversitate variatur.

*ID 2.112] De cons. D 2 c 54*

<sup>19</sup> vero \*CaPfTbTc; ergo Mg

<sup>20</sup> fr. cum conv. \*MgTcVo; fr. cum venitis Pf; cum conv. fr. Tb

<sup>21</sup> subtexuit \*CaMgPfTb; subiunxit Tc

<sup>22</sup> Ubi CaMgPfTb; Ibi Tc

<sup>23</sup> quia \*CaMgPfTb; quod Tc

<sup>24</sup> ut \*CaMgTbTc; om. Pf

<sup>25</sup> totum illis ag. ord. \*CaPfTbTc; ord. ag. totum illis Mg

<sup>26</sup> quem \*CaTb; quod MgPfTc;

<sup>27</sup> ipso \*CaMgTbTc; illo Pf

<sup>28</sup> nulla \*CaTbTcVo; in illa MgPf

<sup>29</sup> horarum MgPfTbTc; harum Ca

## 146

*[Quod in sacramento<sup>1</sup> nichil aliud debeat offerri nisi panis et vinum aqua mixtum]<sup>2</sup>.*

*Ex decretis Iulii pape episcopis per Egiptum missis<sup>3</sup>*

Cum omne crimen atque<sup>4</sup> peccatum oblatis Deo sacrificiis deleatur, quid de cetero pro delictorum expiatione Domino dabitur quando in ipsa sacrificii oblatione erratur<sup>5</sup>? Audivimus enim quosdam scismatica ambitione detentos contra divinos ordines et apostolicas institutiones lac pro vino in divinis sacrificiis dedicare, alios<sup>6</sup> quoque intinctam eucharistiam populis<sup>7</sup> pro complemento communionis porrigerere. Quosdam etiam expressum vinum in sacramento Dominici calicis offerre, alios vero pannum lineum musto intinctum per totum annum reservare, et in<sup>8</sup> tempore sacrificii aqua partem eius lavare et sic offerre. Quod quam sit evangelice atque apostolice<sup>9</sup> doctrine contrarium et consuetudini ecclesiastice adversum, non difficile ab ipso fonte

<sup>1</sup> sacramento AdCaMgPf; sacrificio BeSfTcVm

<sup>2</sup> Quod – mixtum *in mg.* AdBeCaMgPfRb<sup>2</sup>Tc, *in text* Vm; Quod in sacrificiis oblatione panis et vinum solum offerri debeat cxxxxiiii Vo; om. OaPtTbVp

<sup>3</sup> missis \*CaMgPfTbVo; om. Tc

<sup>4</sup> atque \*CaMgPfTb; et Tc

<sup>5</sup> -atur \*CaPfTbTc; -ant Mg

<sup>6</sup> dedicare alios \*BeOaTbVoVp; dedicare aliis AdCaMgMqPf; miscere alios Tc

<sup>7</sup> -ulis \*CaMgTbTc; -ulo Pf

<sup>8</sup> in MgPfTbTc; om. Ca

<sup>9</sup> atque ap. \*CaMgPfVo; om. Tb; et ap. Tc

veritatis probabitur, a quo ordinata ipsa sacramentorum<sup>10</sup> misteria processerunt. Cum enim magister veritatis verum salutis nostre sacrificium suis commendaret discipulis nulli<sup>11</sup> lac, sed panem tantum et calicem<sup>12</sup> sub hoc sacramento cognoscimus<sup>13</sup> dedisse. Legitur enim in evangelica veritate, Accepit Jesus panem et calicem, et benedicens dedit discipulis suis. Cesset ergo lac sacrificando offerri, quia manifestum et evidens exemplum evangelice veritatis illuxit, quod preter panem et vinum<sup>14</sup> aliud offerri non liceat<sup>15</sup>.

---

<sup>10</sup> sacramentorum \*AdBeMgPfTbVo; sacramentum Ca; sacrificiorum Tc

<sup>11</sup> nulli \*CaMgPfTb; non illis Tc

<sup>12</sup> et cal. CaMgPfTb; *om.* Tc

<sup>13</sup> cognoscimus \*CaMgPfTb; scimus Tc

<sup>14</sup> pan. et vin. \*CaPfTbTc; vin. et pan. Mg

<sup>15</sup> -eat \*AdMgPfTb; -et Tc; aliud offerri non lic. *om.* Ca

<sup>1</sup> *Quod populis non debeat tradi<sup>2</sup> eucharistia intincta<sup>3</sup>*

Illud vero<sup>4</sup> quod pro complemento communionis intinctam tradunt eucharistiam populis, nec hoc prolatum ex evangelio testimonium<sup>5</sup> receperunt, ubi apostolis corpus suum et sanguinem commendavit. Seorsum enim panis, et seorsum calicis commendatio memoratur. Nam intinctum panem aliis Christum prebuisse<sup>6</sup> non legimus, excepto illo tantum<sup>7</sup> discipulo quem intincta bucella Magistri proditorem ostenderet, non que<sup>8</sup> sacramenti huius institutionem signaret<sup>9</sup>. Nam quod de expresso botro, id est de uvarum granis populus communicat, valde est omnino confusum, sed si necesse fuerit botrus in calice<sup>10</sup> comprimatur, et aqua<sup>11</sup> misceatur, quia calix dominicus iuxta canonum preceptum vino et aqua permixtus debet offerri, quia videmus in aqua populum intelligi, in vino vero ostendi sanguinem Christi.

---

<sup>1</sup> Item *add.* SfTc, Idem *add.* Vo, *om.* CaMgPfTbVp

<sup>2</sup> tradi AdCaEaMgRaSfTbVm; dari PfTc

<sup>3</sup> Quod - int. (*om.* Le) in mg. AdBeCaMgPfRaWc; in text as rubric Ad<sup>2</sup>EaLeRbTbTcVmVo(*adding* cxxxv); Idem Ph; *om.* BdLc(*no break*)OaPtVpWd

<sup>4</sup> quoque Ph

<sup>5</sup> prol. ex ev. test. CaMgPfTc; test. ex ev. prol. Tb

<sup>6</sup> prebuisse \*CaMgPfTc; dedisse Tb

<sup>7</sup> tantum \*CaMgPfTb; *om.* Tc

<sup>8</sup> que \*CaPfTbTc; quia Mg

<sup>9</sup> signaret \*CaMgPfTb; significaret Tc

<sup>10</sup> -ice \*CaPfTbTc; -icem Mg

<sup>11</sup> aqua \*CaMgPfTc; aquis Tb

[<sup>1</sup>*Quid significet aqua, quid vinum aqua mixtum?*<sup>2</sup>

Ergo cum in calice vino aqua miscetur<sup>3</sup>, Christo populus adunatur, et credentium plebs ei in quem credit copulatur et iungitur.<sup>4</sup> Que copulatio et coniunctio aque et vini sic miscetur in calice Domini, ut mixtio illa non possit separari. Nam si vinum tantum quis<sup>5</sup> offerat, sanguis Christi incipit esse sine nobis<sup>6</sup>. Si vero aqua sit sola, plebs incipit esse sine Christo. Ergo quando botrus solus offertur, in quo vini efficacia tantum<sup>7</sup> demonstratur<sup>8</sup>, salutis nostre sacramentum negligitur quod aqua significatur. Non enim potest calix Domini esse aqua sola aut vinum solum, nisi<sup>9</sup> utrumque misceatur, et ideo<sup>10</sup> quia iam ex hoc<sup>11</sup> plurima et multiplex maiorum manavit sententia, deinceps omnis talis error atque<sup>12</sup> presumptio cessare debet, ne perversorum<sup>13</sup> inordinata compago statum veritatis enervet. Et ideo nulli deinceps licitum<sup>14</sup> erit aliud in divinis sacris offerre nisi iuxta antiquorum sententiam conciliorum, panem tantum et calicem vino et aqua permixtum. De cetero aliter quam preceptum est faciens, tamdiu a<sup>15</sup> sacrificando cessabit, quamdiu legitima penitentie satisfactione correptus<sup>16</sup>, ad gradus sui officium redeat quod amisit.

ID 2.11] *De cons. D 2 c 7*

<sup>1</sup> Item add. Tc, om. CaMgPfTb

<sup>2</sup> Quid - mixtum in mg. AdBeCaMgPfRaRb<sup>2</sup>SIWc; in text as rubric LeTcVm (for Vo see below); De missarum sollempnitate Vp; om. with no break BdLcOaPhPkPtSfTbWd; Ea lacks whole section

<sup>3</sup> miscetur \*CaMgPfTb; commiscetur Tc

<sup>4</sup> Quid significet aqua, quid vinum aqua mixtum cxxxxvi add. as rubric to new section Vo

<sup>5</sup> tantum quis CaMgPfTb; quis tantum Tc

<sup>6</sup> sang. Christi - nobis CaMgPfTc; sine nobis inc. esse sang. Christi Tb

<sup>7</sup> eff. tantum CaTbVm; tantum eff. Tc; efficientia tantum MgPf

<sup>8</sup> demonstratur \*AdPfTbTcVm; designatur CaMg

<sup>9</sup> in add. Tb, om. AdCaMgPfTc

<sup>10</sup> ideo \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>11</sup> iam ex hoc \*CaMgPf; iam ex hoc et Tb; ex hoc iam Tc

<sup>12</sup> atque \*CaMgPfTb; et Tc

<sup>13</sup> et add. AdCaPf, om. \*MgTbTc

<sup>14</sup> dein. lic. PfTbTc; lic. dein. CaMg

<sup>15</sup> a MgTbTc; om. CaPf

<sup>16</sup> correptus \*CaMgTbTc; correctus Pf

**147**

[*Quod presbiter<sup>1</sup> eucharistiam semper habeat paratam*]<sup>2</sup>. *Ex concilio Warmatiensi<sup>3</sup>,*

*cap. v*

Ut<sup>4</sup> presbiter semper eucharistiam<sup>5</sup> habeat paratam, ut quando quis infirmatus fuerit aut parvulus infirmus fuerit<sup>6</sup>, statim eum communicet, ne sine communione moriatur.

*ID 2.20] De cons. D 2 c 93*

---

<sup>1</sup> presb. AdBeCaMgPfTcVm; sacerdos Sf

<sup>2</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfTc, in text SfVmVo; Quod pres. eucharistiam in text Rb; om. OaTbVp

<sup>3</sup> Warmatiensi AdMgPfVmVo; Warinatiensi Ca; Cartagin' Pt; Vuarmacensi Sf; Warmacensi Tb; Varinacensi Tc

<sup>4</sup> Ut AdBeCaMgPfPtRbVmVo; Quod Tb; om. EgOaTc

<sup>5</sup> pres. semper euch.] euch. pres. semper Ph

<sup>6</sup> aut parv. inf. fuerit \*AdEgMgPfTb; aut parv. fuerit Ca; om. Tc

**148**

*'Ex<sup>2</sup> epistola Clementis pape, cap. xxviii*

Certe<sup>3</sup> tanta in altari holocausta<sup>4</sup> offerantur quanta populo sufficere debeant. Quod remanserit in crastinum non reservetur<sup>5</sup>, sed cum timore et tremore clericorum diligentia consumatur.

*ID 2.21a] De cons. D 2 c 23 med. var.*

---

<sup>1</sup> De eadem add. in mg. Ca; De eucharistie sufficientia in crastinum non reservandum add. Vo

<sup>2</sup> Ex AdCaEaMgPfTbTcVm; om. Sf

<sup>3</sup> corr. fr. Perte Tc

<sup>4</sup> in alt. hol. CaMgPfTb; hol. in alt. Tc

<sup>5</sup> reserv- \*AdOaPfTbTcVm; serv- CaMgRb

**149**

*'Ex dictis<sup>2</sup> Augustini<sup>3</sup>*

Cotidie eucharistie communionem accipere<sup>4</sup> nec<sup>5</sup> laudo nec vitupero. Omnibus tamen dominicis diebus<sup>6</sup> communicandum hortor, si tamen mens in affectu peccandi<sup>7</sup> est<sup>8</sup> gravari magis dico<sup>9</sup> eucharistie perceptione quam purificari, et ideo quamvis quis

---

<sup>1</sup> De eodem add. in mg CaTc

<sup>2</sup> Ex dict. om. EaPt

<sup>3</sup> Qualiter accedendum sit ad eucharistie perceptionem cxxxxviiii add. Vo

<sup>4</sup> acc- \*CaMgPfTc; perc- Tb

<sup>5</sup> nec \*MgPfTbTc; non Ca

<sup>6</sup> Dom. dieb. CaMgPfTb; dieb. Dom. Tc

<sup>7</sup> mens in aff. (affectum P) pecc. \*PfTbTcVm; in aff. pecc. mens CaMg

<sup>8</sup> est \*CaMgPfTc; sit Tb

<sup>9</sup> mag. dico \*CaMgPfTb; dico mag. Tc

peccato mordeatur<sup>10</sup>, peccandi tamen non habeat de cetero<sup>11</sup> voluntatem, communicatus satisfaciat lacrimis et orationibus, et confidens de Domini<sup>12</sup> misericordia accedit ad eucharistiam intrepidus et securus. Sed hoc de illo dico<sup>13</sup> quem mortalia peccata non gravant.

*ID 2.25] De cons. D 2 c 13a*

---

<sup>10</sup> pecc. mord. \*CaMgPfTb; mord. pecc. Tc

<sup>11</sup> non habeat de cetero AdCaMgTb; non habet de cetero PfVo; de cetero non habeat Tc

<sup>12</sup> Domini \*Tc; Dei CaMgPfTbVo

<sup>13</sup> de illo dico \*AdEaMgPfTcVo; dico de illo Ca; de illo dicit Tb

## 150

*[Quod omnes<sup>1</sup> debeant<sup>2</sup> communicare ter in anno, <sup>3</sup>Pascha, Pentecosten<sup>4</sup>, Natale Domini, nisi teneantur criminali peccato<sup>5</sup>. Ex<sup>6</sup> epistola Fabiani pape, cap. iii*

Et<sup>7</sup> si non frequentius<sup>8</sup> oblatione homines<sup>9</sup> communicent, ter in anno, nisi forte quis maioribus quibuslibet criminibus<sup>10</sup> impediatur, in Pascha et Pentecosten et Natali<sup>11</sup> Domini.

*ID 2.27] De cons. D 2 c 16*

---

<sup>1</sup> omnes BeCaPfTcVm; homines AdMg

<sup>2</sup> -eant CaMgPfTcVm; -ent Sf

<sup>3</sup> in add. Tc, om. AdBeCaEaMgPfVm

<sup>4</sup> et add. Tc, om. AdBeCaMgPf

<sup>5</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfRb<sup>2</sup>Tc, in text Ea(*no inscr.*)VmVo(*adding cl*); om. OaPtTbVp

<sup>6</sup> Ex \*TcVp; om. BeCaMgOaPfPtSfTbVmVo

<sup>7</sup> Et CaMgMo<sup>2</sup>OaObOeRbTbTcVp; Ut AdBdBeDbEaLcLeMkMoMqOdPfPkPtQeSIVaVmVoVq; [ ]e Of (*ID divided*)

<sup>8</sup> laici add. EaMgTc, om. \*AdBdBeCaMqPfTbVmVo

<sup>9</sup> obl. hom. BeCaPfTbVm; obl. Ad; hom. EaMg; oblationes (omnes ss) hom. Pt; hom. obl. Tc

<sup>10</sup> criminibus \*BeCaMgPfTc; om. Tb

<sup>11</sup> -ali \*Pf; -ale AdBeCaMgTc; -al' Tb

**151<sup>1</sup>**

*[Quot<sup>2</sup> diebus abstinentum sit<sup>3</sup> ab uxoribus<sup>4</sup> ante sacram<sup>5</sup> communionem]<sup>6</sup>. Ex  
Eliberitano concilio<sup>7</sup>, cap. iii<sup>8</sup>*

Omnis homo ante sacram communionem a propria uxore abstinere debet<sup>9</sup> tres aut quatuor aut septem dies.

<sup>10</sup>Quod inter catholicos non connumeretur qui in istis temporibus Pascha, Pentecosten, Natale<sup>11</sup> Domini<sup>12</sup>, non<sup>13</sup> communicaverit<sup>14</sup>.  
*ID 2.32, where Quod - communicaverit is the rubric to the next canon in some copies] De cons. D 2 c 21*

<sup>1</sup> om. Lc; before c 150 QeSfTb, not CaMgPfPhTcVmVp

<sup>2</sup> Quot CaPfTcVm; Quod MgVo

<sup>3</sup> abst. sit BePfTcVo; sit abst. AdCaMgSf; abstinentus sit Vm

<sup>4</sup> propria uxore Be

<sup>5</sup> sacram AdCaMgTc; sacram Pf

<sup>6</sup> Quot – comm. in mg. AdBeCaMgPfRb<sup>2</sup>Tc, in text EaVm; Quod diebus abst. sit ante sac. comm. ab ux. Vo; om. OaPtTbVp

<sup>7</sup> Eliberitano conc. \*Pf; Enberitano conc. Ad; conc. Elibertano BeCaMgRbTbVp; conc. Eliberitano Sf; Helibitono conc. Tc; Eliberitano Vm

<sup>8</sup> cli add. Vo

<sup>9</sup> abst. deb. \*CaMgPfTb; deb. abst. Tc

<sup>10</sup> Ea ends c.; Item de eodem add. Tc, om. MgPfTb; new para. in CaMgTc, not BePfPkSlTbVmVp

<sup>11</sup> Natale Tc; Natali BeCaVm; Nativitate Mg; Natal' AdOaPf; et Natale Rb; Natalis Tb

<sup>12</sup> Pascha – Domini after communicaverit PhQe

<sup>13</sup> in Rb

<sup>14</sup> Pascha Pent. - commun. \*CaMgPfTc; non comm. Pascha - Domini Tb

**152**

*[Quod histriones et magi in vitio<sup>1</sup> permanentes, non sint<sup>2</sup> communicandi]<sup>3</sup>. Ex<sup>4</sup>  
epistola sancti<sup>5</sup> Cipriani<sup>6</sup> ad Euchratium<sup>7</sup>*

Ciprianus Euchratio<sup>8</sup> confratri<sup>9</sup> salutem. Pro dilectione tua et reverentia consulendum me estimasti<sup>10</sup>, frater carissime, quid mihi videatur de histrione et mago illo<sup>11</sup> qui apud vos constitutus adhuc in artis<sup>12</sup> sue dedecore perseverat, et magister et

<sup>1</sup> vitio BeMgPfSfTcVmWc; vitia Ad; vitis Ea; vitio suo Vo

<sup>2</sup> sint AdBeMgPfTcVmWc; sunt CaEaVo

<sup>3</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfRb<sup>2</sup>TcWc; in text EaVmVo(adding cli); om. OaPtTbVp

<sup>4</sup> Ex MgPfTbTcWc; om. Ca

<sup>5</sup> om. PtVoWc

<sup>6</sup> Ciriaci Rb

<sup>7</sup> ad Euchratium PfTb<sup>2</sup>; ad Eueratium AdMgRbVmWc; ad Evaritium Be; ad Eucratium CaOaPhSfTbTcVo; ad Eucraticum Mq; pape Pt; ad Eucharistium Vp; no insc. Ea

<sup>8</sup> Euchratio OaPf; Eucharistio AdBeMqPtVmVoVpWc; Eucratio CaTc; Euaratio Ea; Eueratio Mg; Euchracio Tb

<sup>9</sup> confratri \*CaMgPfTcVoWc; om. SfPhTb

<sup>10</sup> estimasti AdCaMgTbVo; existimati Oa; estimati Pf; existimasti Tc

<sup>11</sup> et mago illo CaMgPfTc; illo et mago Tb

<sup>12</sup> in artis CaPfTbTc; matris Mg

doctor non erudiendorum sed perdendorum<sup>13</sup> puerorum, id est<sup>14</sup> quod male didicit ceteris quoque insinuat, an talibus sacra communio cum ceteris Christianis debeat dari. Haut<sup>15</sup> vobiscum communicare puto nec maiestati divine nec evangelice discipline congruere, ut pudor et honor ecclesie tam turpi et infami contagione fedetur.

*ID 2.31] De cons. D 2 c 95*

---

<sup>13</sup> perdendorum MgPfTbTc; per decidorum Ca

<sup>14</sup> id est PfTc; om. Ca; id MgTb

<sup>15</sup> Haut CaPfTb; aut Mg; Haud Tc

## 153

*[Quod laici vel feminine<sup>1</sup> non debeant ferre corpus dominicum<sup>2</sup> ad aliquem communicandum]<sup>3</sup>. Ex concilio Remensi, cap. ii<sup>4</sup>*

Pervenit ad notitiam nostram quod quidam presbiteri in tantum parvipendant<sup>5</sup> divina misteria, ut laico aut feminine<sup>6</sup> sacrum corpus Domini<sup>7</sup> tradant ad deferendum<sup>8</sup> infirmis, et quibus prohibetur<sup>9</sup> ne sacrarium<sup>10</sup> ingrediantur nec ad altare appropinquent<sup>11</sup>, illis<sup>12</sup> sancta sanctorum committuntur. Quod quam sit horribile, quamque detestabile, omnium religiosorum animadvertisit prudentia. Igitur interdit per omnia sinodus ne talis temeraria presumptio<sup>13</sup> ulterius fiat, sed omnimodis<sup>14</sup> presbiter per semetipsum<sup>15</sup> infirmum<sup>16</sup> communicet. Quod si aliter fecerit, gradus sui periculo subiacebit.

*ID 2.39] De cons. D 2 c 29*

---

<sup>1</sup> laici vel feminine CaMgPf; feminine vel viri Tc

<sup>2</sup> dominicum PfVm; Domini AdCaMgTc

<sup>3</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfRb<sup>2</sup>Tc; in text EaVmVo(adding cliii); om.OaPtTbVp. non deb. - comm. PfTcVo; corpus dom. ad al. comm. ferre non deb. AdCaMg

<sup>4</sup> ii \*CaMgVo; li AdBdBeLePfPhSfTbTc; lx Pt; lli Se; i Vm; no insc. Ea

<sup>5</sup> parvipendant CaMgPfTb; parvipendebant Tc

<sup>6</sup> laico aut feminine \*BeCaMgTbVm; laico vel feminine Pf; laicis aut feminis Tc

<sup>7</sup> corp. Dom. CaMgPfTb; Dom. corp. Tc

<sup>8</sup> deferendum \*AdMgPf; deferendam Ca; ferendum TbTc

<sup>9</sup> proh- CaPfTbTc; perh- Mg

<sup>10</sup> sacrarium CaMgPfTb; sacrum Tc

<sup>11</sup> appropinquent \*CaMgPfTc; appropinquare audeant Tb

<sup>12</sup> illis \*CaPfTbTc; illisque Mg

<sup>13</sup> tem. pres. \*CaMgPfTb; pres. tem. Tc

<sup>14</sup> omnimodis \*CaPfTb; modis omnibus Tc; omnimodo Mg

<sup>15</sup> semetipsum \*CaMgPfTb; seipsum Tc

<sup>16</sup> infirmum here \*CaMgPfTb, after presbiter Tc

## 154

[*Penitentia vomentis eucharistiam*]<sup>1</sup>. Ex penitentiali<sup>2</sup> Bede presbiteri

Si quis per ebrietatem vel voracitatem eucharistiam evomuerit<sup>3</sup>, quadraginta dies peniteat, clerici vel monachi seu diaconi quadraginta<sup>4</sup> dies peniteant<sup>5</sup>, presbiteri septuaginta dies peniteant, episcopi nonaginta. Si pro infirmitatis causa evomuerit<sup>6</sup> septem dies peniteat<sup>7</sup>.

ID 2.55] De cons. D 2 c 28

---

<sup>1</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfTc; in text RbVo(adding lciiii); om. OaPtTbVp

<sup>2</sup> -entiali \*AdMgPfTbVm<sup>2</sup>; -entia CaVm

<sup>3</sup> evom- \*CaMgPfTc; vom- Tb

<sup>4</sup> lx Ea

<sup>5</sup> clerici vel - dies (om. Mg) penit. (-eat Ca) CaEaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>6</sup> -rit AdCaPf; -rint MgTc; om. Tb

<sup>7</sup> -eat CaPfTb; -eant EaMgTc

## 155

[*Penitentia sacerdotis cuius<sup>1</sup> negligentia sanguis de calice stillaverit<sup>2</sup>*]<sup>3</sup>. Ex decretis<sup>4</sup>

Pii pape, cap. iii

Si<sup>5</sup> vero per negligentiam de calice Domini aliquid<sup>6</sup> stillaverit in terram, linguabitur<sup>7</sup>, tabula radetur. Si non fuerit tabula ut non conculceretur locus corradetur<sup>8</sup> et igne consumatur, et cinis intra<sup>9</sup> altare recondatur<sup>10</sup>, et sacerdos quadraginta dies peniteat<sup>11</sup>. Si super altare<sup>12</sup> stillaverit calix, sorbeat minister stillam, et tres dies peniteat. Si super linteum altaris ad<sup>13</sup> aliud stilla pervenerit quatuor dies peniteat. Si usque<sup>14</sup> tertium, novem<sup>15</sup> dies<sup>16</sup> peniteat, et linteamina que tetigerit stilla minister abluat, tribus vicibus calice subtus posito et aqua ablutionis sumatur, et iuxta altare recondatur.

---

<sup>1</sup> cuius AdBeCaEaMgPfVmVo; si eius Tc

<sup>2</sup> de cal. stillaverit (-avit Mg) AdCaEaMgPfVm; Domini still. de calice Tc

<sup>3</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfRb<sup>2</sup>Tc; in text Ea(no insc)VmVo(adding clv.); om. OaPtTbVp

<sup>4</sup> Ex decretis \*AdPf; Ex decreto CaMgTbTc; Decr' BeVo

<sup>5</sup> quis add. Ca, om. MgPfTbTc

<sup>6</sup> aliq. here \*CaMgPfTb; after negligentiam Tc

<sup>7</sup> -uabitur MgPfTc; -uatur CaTb; lavabitur corr. fr. lignabitur Vo

<sup>8</sup> corradetur AdMg<sup>2</sup>Rb; radetur Ca; corrodatur MgTbTc; conradetur BeOaPf<sup>2</sup>; cum radatur Vm; conrodatur VoVp

<sup>9</sup> intra \*CaMgTbTc; inter Pf

<sup>10</sup> -atur TbTc; -etur CaMgPfVo<sup>2</sup>

<sup>11</sup> et sacerdos. XL dies pen. \*BeMgOaRbTbTc; Presbiter xl dies pen. Ca; om. AdPfVo. Ea ends c.

<sup>12</sup> super alt. \*CaMgTbTc; om. Pf

<sup>13</sup> ad \*MgPfTb; aut Ca; aut ad. Tc

<sup>14</sup> usque CaMgPfTb; ad Tc

<sup>15</sup> novem \*CaMgPfTb; undecim Tc

<sup>16</sup> Si usque tertium novem dies ss Ad<sup>2</sup>

ID 2.56] De cons. D 2 c 27

## 156

[*Penitentia male servantis sacrificium<sup>1</sup>*]<sup>2</sup>. Ex concilio Aurelianensi<sup>3</sup>, cap. vi<sup>4</sup>

Qui non bene<sup>5</sup> custodierit sacrificium, et mus vel aliquod aliud animal  
comederit illud<sup>6</sup>, quadraginta dies peniteat. Qui autem<sup>7</sup> perdiderit illud in ecclesia<sup>8</sup> aut  
pars eius ceciderit et non inventa<sup>9</sup> fuerit, triginta dies<sup>10</sup> peniteat.

ID 2. 60a] De cons. D 2 c 94

<sup>1</sup> -icium CaPf; -icia AdMgTc

<sup>2</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfTc; in text Ea(no insc)VmVo(adding clvi); om. OaPtTbVp

<sup>3</sup> -ianensi CaPfTbTc; -ano MgRb

<sup>4</sup> vi \*AdBePfTbVm; quinto CaMgVo; vii Pt

<sup>5</sup> non bene \*CaMgPfTb; bene non Tc

<sup>6</sup> illud \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>7</sup> autem \*CaMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>8</sup> illud in eccl. \*CaMgPfTb; in eccl. illud Tc

<sup>9</sup> non inv. CaMgPfTb; inv. non Tc

<sup>10</sup> dies \*CaPfTb; om. MgTc

## 157

[*Quas prefationes<sup>1</sup> Romana teneat ecclesia<sup>2</sup>*]<sup>3</sup>. Pelagius Romane ecclesie et  
apostolice sedis<sup>4</sup> episcopus<sup>5</sup> universis<sup>6</sup> Germaniarum<sup>7</sup> atque<sup>8</sup> Galliarum<sup>9</sup> episcopis<sup>10</sup>

Cum<sup>11</sup> in Dei nomine in Romana ecclesia sinodus episcoporum sive  
ceterorum<sup>12</sup> consacerdotum Dei fidelium congregatum<sup>13</sup> habuissemus, et de  
ecclesiasticis statutis<sup>14</sup> ut sunt<sup>15</sup> ab apostolis et a sanctis patribus<sup>16</sup> tradita<sup>17</sup> diligentius

<sup>1</sup> pref. CaMgPfTcVoWc(before Quas); propheta Lm

<sup>2</sup> Rom. ten. eccl. BeCaMgPfTcVo; ten. Rom. eccl. Ad; ten. eccl. Rb; ten. eccl. Rom. Sf; Rom. eccl. ten. Wc

<sup>3</sup> in mg. AdBeCaLdMgPfTcWc; in text Ea(after insc.)LmMfRbVmVo(adding clvii); De missa in mg. Lj; om. CbCcLfLjMhMjMkMmMoOaPkPtRaTbVp. vii. De missa (with De prefacione missarum added later) in mg. Bd<sup>2</sup>; vii add. in mg. Be<sup>2</sup>

<sup>4</sup> Rom. ecclesie et apostolice sedis \*OaSf; Rom. sedis LfPfVmVp; Rom. ecclesie sedis AdBdCaMgMjMjMkMmMoMqRa; Rom. ecclesie BeCbLdLjLmTbTc; Rom. e. EaPh; Rom. sedis Vo; om. PtWc

<sup>5</sup> -is Sf<sup>2</sup>; papa PtWc; episcopus before sedis before correction Vo

<sup>6</sup> ep. universis \*BeCaMgPfTc; universis episcopis MjPt; epp. cunctis SfTb; universis Wc

<sup>7</sup> Germaniarum \*BeMgMh<sup>2</sup>PfTbTcVo; Germaniorum Lf; -anarum MoWc; per Germaniam Pt

<sup>8</sup> atque \*CaCbLdLfLjLmMgMkPfRaTb; et MoPtTc

<sup>9</sup> Gallias Pt

<sup>10</sup> Pel. - episc. om. Cc; episcopis om. MjPtWc; universis - episcopis om. Ea; de missa add in marg. Lj

<sup>11</sup> Cum \*CaCbCcLdLfLjLmMgMmMoPfTbWc; Dum Tc

<sup>12</sup> ceterorum \*CaLdMgPfTbTc; om. Lf

<sup>13</sup> fid. cong. \*CaLdMgPfTbTc; filium congregatum Lm

<sup>14</sup> statutis \*AdCaCbCcLfLjLmMgPfVmWc; institutis LdTbTcVo

<sup>15</sup> sunt \*CaLdMgPfTbTc; om. Cc

<sup>16</sup> a sanctis pat. \*CaCbCcLdLfLjLmMgPf; sanctis pat. Tb; sanctis Tc

<sup>17</sup> sunt add. Cc, om. \*CaLdMgPfTbTc

tractaremus, supervenere littere vestre, et<sup>18</sup> ut magis essent auctoritative, etiam<sup>19</sup> vive voces<sup>20</sup> processerunt, rogantes ut ordinem prefationum<sup>21</sup> quem<sup>22</sup> sancta Romana ecclesia hactenus<sup>23</sup> haberet<sup>24</sup>, nostris litteris vobis mandaremus. Tunc<sup>25</sup> de vestra voluntate et studio tam bono multum<sup>26</sup> gavisi sumus, sacrum<sup>27</sup> ordinem Romanum, sacraque<sup>28</sup> constituta nostrorum antecessorum solerter<sup>29</sup> relegentes, invenimus has novem prefationes in sacro catalogo tantummodo<sup>30</sup> recipientes<sup>31</sup> quas longa retro vetustas in Romana<sup>32</sup> ecclesia hactenus servavit, id est, unam in albis<sup>33</sup> paschalibus, aliam de Ascensione Domini, tertiam de Pentecosten, quartam de Natali<sup>34</sup> Domini, quintam de Apparitione Domini<sup>35</sup>, sextam de apostolis, septimam de sancta<sup>36</sup> Trinitate, octavam de Cruce<sup>37</sup>, nonam de ieiunio in Quadragesima<sup>38</sup> tantummodo dicendam<sup>39</sup>. Has prefationes tenet et custodit<sup>40</sup> sancta Romana ecclesia<sup>41</sup>, has tenendas vobis mandamus.<sup>42</sup>

*ID 2.77] De cons. D 1 c 71 has end from Invenimus has only*

<sup>18</sup> et \*CaCbCcLdLfLjMgPfTb; om. LmTc

<sup>19</sup> etiam \*CaLdMgPfTc; et Tc

<sup>20</sup> vive voces \*AdCaCbCcLdLfLjMgTbTc; sive voces Lm; voces vive Pf

<sup>21</sup> after corr. Lf

<sup>22</sup> quem \*CaMgPfTbTc?; que LjLm

<sup>23</sup> ss Lj

<sup>24</sup> in add. Mg, om. \*CaCbCcLdLfLjLmPfTbTc

<sup>25</sup> Tunc \*AdPf; Tum CaCbCcLdLfLjLmMgTbTc

<sup>26</sup> multum \*CaLdMgPfTc; om. Tb

<sup>27</sup> sumus sacrum \*CaCbCcLdLfLjLmPfTc; sumus lacuna sacrum Tb; secundum Mg

<sup>28</sup> sacraque \*CaCbCcLdLfLjLmMgTbTc; sanctaque Pf

<sup>29</sup> sollerter \*CaLdMgPfTc; solerte LfTb

<sup>30</sup> tantummodo \*CaCbCcLdLfLjLmMgPfTb; tantum Tc

<sup>31</sup>-entes CaCbCcLdLfLmPf; -endas Lj<sup>2</sup>MgTbTc

<sup>32</sup> -ona Ca

<sup>33</sup> in albis \*CbCcLdLfLjLmMgPfTbTc; ab his Ca

<sup>34</sup> -ali \*CaLfLjPfTb;-ale CbLdMgTc; natal' CcLm

<sup>35</sup> Domini \*CaCbCcLdLfLjMgPfTb; om. Tc

<sup>36</sup> sancta \*BeCbLdLfLmMgTbTc; om. CaCcLfPf

<sup>37</sup> sancta add. Tc, om. CaCbCcLdLfLjLmMgPfTb

<sup>38</sup> -ima CaLdLj<sup>2</sup>MgTb; -imam Lf; corr. fr. Quadagisma Lj; -imo Pf; xl Tc

<sup>39</sup> tant. dic. CaLdLj<sup>2</sup>MgPfTc; dic. Lj; dic. tant. Tb

<sup>40</sup> et cust. \*CaLdMgPfTbTc; om. Lf

<sup>41</sup> Rom. eccl. \*CaLdMgPfTbTc; eccl. Rom. CbLj

<sup>42</sup> mandaremus Vo

**158**

*[Quod presbiter non debeat missam<sup>1</sup> cantare nisi<sup>2</sup> duobus sibi<sup>3</sup> respondentibus]<sup>4</sup>. Ex  
decretis<sup>5</sup> Sotheris<sup>6</sup> pape, cap. x<sup>7</sup>*

Hoc quoque statutum est, ut nullus presbiterorum missarum solempnia celebrare presumat, nisi duobus presentibus sibique respondentibus<sup>8</sup>, ipse tertius habeatur, quia cum pluraliter ab eo dicitur, Dominus vobiscum, et illud in secretis orate pro me, apertissime convenit ut ipsius<sup>9</sup> respondeatur salutationi.<sup>10</sup>

*ID 2.127] De cons. D 1 c 61*

<sup>1</sup> debeat missam AdBeCaMgPfTcVm; debet missas Sf

<sup>2</sup> cum add. Sf, om. AdBeCaMgPfTcVm

<sup>3</sup> sibi BeMgPfSfVm; om. CaTc

<sup>4</sup> Quod - resp. in mg. AdBeCaMgPfRb<sup>2</sup>Tc; in text Ea(no insc.)SfVmVo(adding cp. clviii); De missa in text after cap. x, and in mg. Db; om. OaPtTbVp

<sup>5</sup> -etis CaPfTbTc; -eto Mg

<sup>6</sup> Scoberis Ad

<sup>7</sup> Ex - x om. Ea; cap. v om. Vo

<sup>8</sup> sibique resp. \*CaMgPfTc; respondentibusque sibi Tb

<sup>9</sup> ipsius \*CaMgPfTb; ipsi Tc

<sup>10</sup> Explicit liber primus add. Ea, omitting cc. 159-end.

**159**

*[Quod quatuor modis contingat<sup>1</sup> dormientibus pollutionis illusio<sup>2</sup>]<sup>3</sup>. Responsio  
Gregorii pape<sup>4</sup> ad Augustinum Anglorum apostolum<sup>5</sup>*

In illusione per somnum necessaria valde est discretio<sup>6</sup> que<sup>7</sup> subtiliter pensari<sup>8</sup> debeatur<sup>9</sup> ex qua re accidat menti dormientis. Nam aliquando ex crapula<sup>10</sup>, aliquando ex nature superfluitate, vel infirmitate<sup>11</sup>, aliquando ex cogitatione contingit. Et quidem cum ex nature superfluitate vel<sup>12</sup> infirmitate evenerit, omnino hec<sup>13</sup> illusio non estimanda est<sup>14</sup>, quia hanc animus nesciens pertulisse magis dolendus est quam

<sup>1</sup> -gat CaPfTcVm; -guat Ad; -gunt Mg

<sup>2</sup> -sio CaPfTc; -siones Mg

<sup>3</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfRb<sup>2</sup>Tc; in text VmVo(adding clviii); om. Lc(no break)OaPtTbVp. De illusione sompniorum add. in mg. Bd<sup>2</sup>; viii add. in mg. Be<sup>2</sup>

<sup>4</sup> pape \*BeCaMgPfTcVo; om. SfTbVm

<sup>5</sup> Angl. apostolum AdCaOaPfVp; om. Lc; Angl. episcopum BeMgPhRbTbTcVmVo; episcopum Angl. Sf

<sup>6</sup> nec. valde est (ss Ad) disc. AdCaPfTc; est nec. valde disc. Mg; nec. valde est disc. Tb

<sup>7</sup> que AdCaMgTc; qua PfTb

<sup>8</sup> -ari \*CaPfTc; -are Mg; om. Tb

<sup>9</sup> debeatur CaPfTb; debet MgTc

<sup>10</sup> -ula \*CaMgTbTc; -ulis Pf

<sup>11</sup> evenit add. DbTbTc, om. \*CaMgPf

<sup>12</sup> in add. Tc, om. \*CaMgPfTb

<sup>13</sup> omn. hec \*TbTcVm; hec omn. AdCaMgPfVoVp

<sup>14</sup> non estimanda est OaTbVm; non existimanda est AdCaMqPf; non extimanda est Be; non est timenda MgVm; non est estimanda Tc; existimanda non est Vo

fecisse. Cum vero<sup>15</sup> ultra modum appetitus gule in sumendis alimentis rapitur, atque idcirco humorum receptacula gravantur, habet exinde<sup>16</sup> aliquem reatum animus, non tamen usque ad prohibitionem percipiendi corporis<sup>17</sup> Christi, vel missarum solempnia celebrandi, cum fortasse aut festus dies<sup>18</sup> exigit, aut exhiberi<sup>19</sup> misterium pro eo quod sacerdos alius in loco<sup>20</sup> deest, ipsa necessitas compellit<sup>21</sup>, mutatis vestibus cantet. Nam si adsunt<sup>22</sup> alii qui implere ministerium<sup>23</sup> valeant, illusio<sup>24</sup> per crapulam facta a perceptione sacri misterii prohibere non debet sed ab immolatione sacri misterii<sup>25</sup> abstinere ut arbitror humiliter debet<sup>26</sup>, si tamen<sup>27</sup> dormientis mentem turpi imaginatione<sup>28</sup> concusserit<sup>29</sup>. Nam sunt quibus ita plerumque<sup>30</sup> illusio nascitur, ut eorum animus etiam in sompno<sup>31</sup> corporis prohibere positus<sup>32</sup> turpibus imaginibus<sup>33</sup> non fedetur. Qua in re unum ibi<sup>34</sup> ostenditur<sup>35</sup>, ipsa mens omnino rea non<sup>36</sup> fit, vel<sup>37</sup> suo iudicio<sup>38</sup> libera, cum se etsi dormienti<sup>39</sup> corpore nihil meminit vidisse, tamen in<sup>40</sup> vigiliis corporeis meminit in ingluviem<sup>41</sup> cecidisse. Si vero ex turpi cogitatione vigilantis oritur illusio dormienti, patet animo reatus suus. Videt enim a qua radice

<sup>15</sup> vero \*CaMgTbTc; ergo Pf

<sup>16</sup> exinde \*MgPfTb; tamen exinde Ca; tamen et Tc

<sup>17</sup> corporis \*MgPfTc; corpus CaTb

<sup>18</sup> fortasse aut festus dies \*CaPfTbTc; autem aut dies festus Mg

<sup>19</sup> -eri \*CaPfTbTc; -ere Mg

<sup>20</sup> illius add. Tc, om. CaMgPfTb

<sup>21</sup> sed add. Tb, ut add. Tc, om. \*CaMgPf

<sup>22</sup> adsunt \*MgPfTbTc; adhuc sunt Ca

<sup>23</sup> impl. ministerium AdTb; impl. misterium CaMgPfVo; adimpl. misterium Mq; adimpl. ministerium Pt; misterium impl. Tc

<sup>24</sup> -sio \*MgPfPtTc; -sione CaDbTb

<sup>25</sup> prohibere non deb. - sacr. mist. (sac. mist. om. Tc) MgPfPtSg<sup>2</sup>VaTc; om.

AdCaDbMqOaObOdOeOfPhSgTbVmVoBrant

<sup>26</sup> abst. ut arb. hum. deb. AdCaMgOaOdTb; deb. abst. ut arb. hum. Pf; abst. ut arb. deb. hum. TcVm; lacuna follows in Pf

<sup>27</sup> non add. Pf, om. \*AdCaMgTbTc

<sup>28</sup> turpi imaginatione AdCaMgTb; imaginatione Pf; turpis imaginatio non TcVo

<sup>29</sup> concesserit Vo

<sup>30</sup> quibus ita plerumque \*CaMgPfTc; plerique quibus ita Tb

<sup>31</sup> sompno \*CaMg; sompno PftbTc

<sup>32</sup> positus \*CaMgPfTb; sopitus Tc

<sup>33</sup> turpibus imaginibus AdCaMgTbVo; imaginatione turpi Pf; turpi imaginatione Tc

<sup>34</sup> unum ibi CaMgPfTc; ibi unum Tb

<sup>35</sup> quia add. Tb, quod add. Tc, om. \*CaDbMgPf. Mp<sup>1</sup> begins here

<sup>36</sup> omnino rea non AdCaMgPf; rea non tamen Ad<sup>2</sup>; rea omn. non Tb; omn. non (subs. canc.) tamen rea Tc

<sup>37</sup> vel \*Ca<sup>2</sup>MgPfTc; sed CaTb

<sup>38</sup> iudicio \*AdTb; iudicio penitus CaMgPf; penitus vicio Tc

<sup>39</sup> -enti CaMgPfTb; -ente Tc

<sup>40</sup> in CaObOfTbTcVa; post in Mg; om. DbOdOePf

<sup>41</sup> ingluviem MgTc; ingluvie AdCaDb; gluvie PfTb

inquinatio illa processerit<sup>42</sup>, quia quod cogitavit sciens, hoc pertulit nesciens. Propter tallem<sup>43</sup> pollutionem<sup>44</sup> sacro misterio eo die<sup>45</sup> abstinere oportet<sup>46</sup>.

*ID 2.52 pt.J +D 6 c 1 med. widely variant*

---

<sup>42</sup> -esserit \*AdCaMgTbTc; -essit Pf

<sup>43</sup> tallem \*CaMgTbTc; *om.* AdPf

<sup>44</sup> a *add.* MgTc, eo die a *add.* Ca, *om.* \*DbPfTb

<sup>45</sup> eo die \*MgPfTbTc; *om.* Ca

<sup>46</sup> oportet \*CaMgPfTb; debet Tc

## 160

[*De qua materia<sup>1</sup> debeat fieri calix et patena<sup>2</sup>. Ex<sup>3</sup> concilio Remensi, cap. vi<sup>4</sup>*

Ut<sup>5</sup> calix Domini cum patena, si non ex auro omnimodis<sup>6</sup> ex argento fiat. Si quis autem tam pauper est, saltem vel stagneum calicem habeat. De ere autem aut ex<sup>7</sup> auricalco non fiat calix, quia ob vini virtutem eruginem pariterque<sup>8</sup> vomitum provocat. Nullus autem in ligneo aut<sup>9</sup> in vitro calice presumat cantare.<sup>10</sup>

*ID 2.131] De cons. D 1 c 45*

---

<sup>1</sup> materia AdBeCaMgTcVo; maneria Pf; misteria Vm

<sup>2</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfRb<sup>2</sup>Tc, in text VmVo(*adding clx*); (viii. Bd, Et Db) De aliorum sacramentorum sanctitate in mg. Bd<sup>2</sup>DbLj, in text also Db; Ut calix sit de auro vel argento *added in a later hand in mg.* Bd<sup>2</sup>; *om.* MpOaPtTbVp

<sup>3</sup> Ex \*AdCaMgTbTc; De Pf

<sup>4</sup> vi AdCaPfTbTc; v MgVp; viii Rb; *om.* Vo

<sup>5</sup> Et Lc

<sup>6</sup> omnimodis CaMgPfTb; omnibus modis Tc

<sup>7</sup> aut ex AdCaMgPfVm; aut de Tb; vel de Tc

<sup>8</sup> pariterque \*CaPfTbTc; pariter et Mg

<sup>9</sup> aut \*CaMgPfTb; vel Tc

<sup>10</sup> Nullus autem in - cant. *om.* Ph

## 161

[*Quod non<sup>1</sup> in serico, sed<sup>2</sup> puro linteo sacrificium celebretur<sup>3</sup>. Ex<sup>4</sup> epistola Eusebii*

*pape cap. li<sup>5</sup>*

Hic<sup>6</sup> inter cetera predicta consulto omnium<sup>7</sup> constituimus ut sacrificium altaris non in serico panno aut intincto quisquam celebrare presumat, sed in<sup>8</sup> puro linteo ab

---

<sup>1</sup> non CaMgPfTc; *om.* Vm

<sup>2</sup> vel Vo

<sup>3</sup> in mg. AdBeCaMgPfRb<sup>2</sup>Tc, in text VmVo(*adding clxii*); *om.* OaPtTbVp

<sup>4</sup> Ex epist. BeCaMgPfTc, *after corr.* Tb; Epist. SfVo; Exempla Vm

<sup>5</sup> cap. li CaMgPfTb; cap. viii Rb; cli Tc

<sup>6</sup> Hic \*AdCaPfVmVo; Sic BeEgLeMgMhMkMo<sup>2</sup>MpMqQaSlVp; Hinc MoOaRbTc; Hec PhQe; Sed PkWc; Hoc Pt; Nec Tb; []inc Wd

<sup>7</sup> cons. omn. \*CaMgPfTb; omn. cons. Tc

<sup>8</sup> in \*CaMgTbTc; *om.* Pf

episcopo consecrato, terreno scilicet lino procreato atque<sup>9</sup> contexto, sicut corpus Domini nostri Iesu Christi<sup>10</sup> in sindone linea munda<sup>11</sup> sepultum fuit.

*ID 2.134] De cons. D 1 c 46*

---

<sup>9</sup> atque \*CaMgPfTb; et Tc

<sup>10</sup> nostri Iesu Christi \*CaMgPfTb; *om.* Tc

<sup>11</sup> linea munda \*AdMgOaPfTbVo; munda linthea Ca; lintea munda Tc

## 162

*Ex concilio Aurelianensi, cap. viii<sup>2</sup>*

Ne<sup>3</sup> ad nuptiarum ornatum ministeria<sup>4</sup> divina prestentur, ut dum improborum tactu vel pompa secularis luxurie polluuntur, ad officium<sup>5</sup> sacri misterii<sup>6</sup> videantur indigna<sup>7</sup>.

*ID 2.143] De cons. D 1 c 43*

Explicit liber primus<sup>8</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Ut ornamenta ecclesiastica ad ornamenta nuptiarum non prestentur *add.* Ca mg.; Quod ad nuptias divina misteria non prestentur *add.* Vo

<sup>2</sup> Aurel. cap. viii (v Vo) AdBeCaPkRbSfTbVmVo; Aurel. PfTc; Arvernensi cap. v Mg; Aurel. cap. viii Se

<sup>3</sup> Qe Oa; Ut Vo

<sup>4</sup> ministeria CaSeTbTcWc; misteria AdBeMgMqPfVmVo

<sup>5</sup> ad officium AdBeCaMgMqSeTcVmVo; ad officia \*Tb; *om.* Pf

<sup>6</sup> sacri misterii AdBeCaMgPfVmVoWc; divini misterii Tb; sacri ministerii SeTc

<sup>7</sup> indigna CaMgPfTbTc; digna Sf

<sup>8</sup> Expl. lib. primus AdBdBeDbEa(after c 158)LcLdMhMkMmMoMqOaOfPfQeSITcVaVo; *om.* LeMfMgMjMpOePhRaRbTbVmVpWcWd; Expl. primus liber Od; Expl. lib. secundus ObPwSg; erasure in Pk; Explicit pars prima Pt; Explicit liber mus Vq